Smithsonian

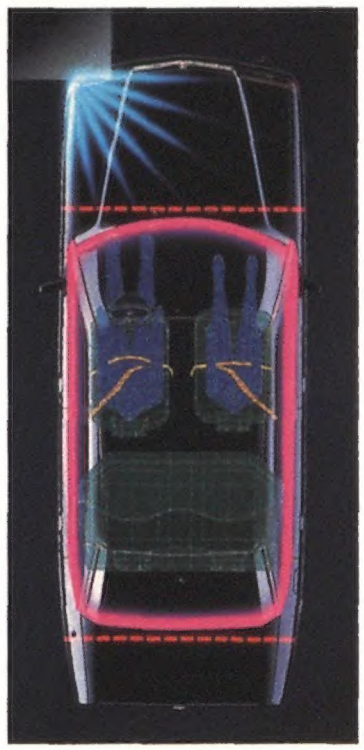
March 1989

Stepping out again, ballroom dancers are re-creating the days of swing and sway (p. 84), as on this 1922 cover of *Smart Set* magazine

THE MERCEDES-BENZ 300 CLASS: TURNING THE THEORETICAL INTO THE PHENOMENAL.

It is not entirely inaccurate to think of Mercedes-Benz cars as the handiwork of a scientific research center that happens to build automobiles.

Consider: when the engineers of Mercedes-Benz began creating the 300 Class, they tapped the human resources of a research and development branch five thousand, eight hundred people strong. Technological resources from a sprawling safety research center to one of Europe's most powerful wind tunnels. Technological tools from powerful high-speed computers to laser beams.



It was almost inevitable. What began as a set of ambitious engineering theories ultimately became, eight eventful years later, an automotive phenomenon.

The force of all this leading-edge technology shaved weight from bodies while actually enhancing their strength. It refined them into shapes so slippery as to be almost free of noisy turbulence. It created a multilink independent rear suspension system that brilliantly resolves the conflict between soft ride and crisp handling.

Thousands of hours of bench testing, followed by thousands more in the real world, proved that a compact six-cylinder engine can be designed and built to respond like a V-8. Purr like a V-8. And endure like a Mercedes-Benz.

And because the historic Mercedes-Benz definition of performance encompasses a deep concern for safety, the 300 Class advances the cause of occupant protection with a body structure designed to help absorb and dissipate crash energy—not only in regulation head-on tests, but also in front *offset* collisions. By far the likeliest type of serious impact in real life.

Swift and nearly silent. Catlike in agility yet vaultlike in solidity. Built both for instant driving gratification and long-term owner satisfaction. The 300 Class achieves a synthesis of functional excellence matched nowhere else in the automotive world.

Test-drive the 300 Class: 260E or 300E Sedan, 300TE Station Wagon or 300CE Coupe. And turn the theoretical into the phenomenal for yourself.

Engineered like no other car in the world

© 1989 Mercedes-Benz of N.A., Inc., Montvale, N.J.

"I WANTED A BAY WINDOW
AS BEAUTIFUL AS THE BAY."

When the view outside is as pretty as a picture, you'll want to make sure it's displayed in the proper frame. Every Marvin window is painstakingly crafted by hand and made to order, regardless of size or shape, to insure not only long-lasting beauty, but long-lasting performance as well. Even in the most challenging of climates. So for a window that not only exposes the view, but adds to it, write Marvin Windows, Warroad, MN 56763; or call 1-800-346-5128 (In Minnesota, call 1-800-552-1167; in Canada, call 1-800-263-6161.) Or see your local Marvin Windows dealer.

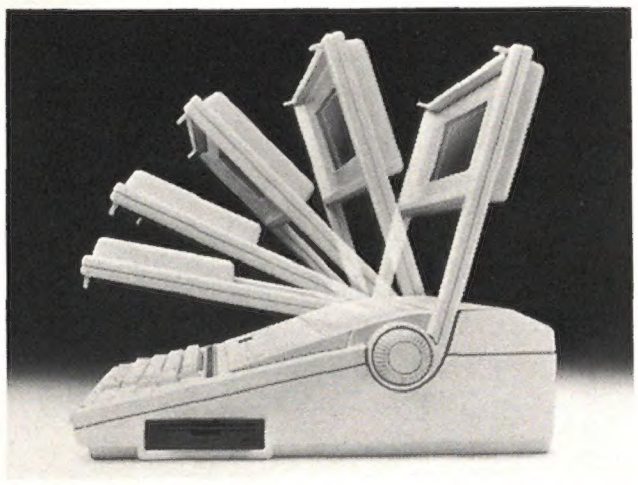
MARVIN WINDOWS ARE MADE TO ORDER.

Word processing anybody can pick up.

Who says word processing is a heavy subject?

The Smith Corona PWP 80 portable word processor is not only light in weight, it can make light work of the most complicated projects.

You don't need a PhD in computer science



Our screen adjusts to you, so you don't have to adjust to it.

to understand it.

You don't have to keep one eye on the instruction manual to use it.

In fact, PWP 80 is so simple to operate, you may not even believe you're actually using a state-of-the-art, fully featured word processor.

All you have to do is unfold it and begin.

You type just as you would on a typewriter. Your text appears on the backlit, supertwist 16 line by 80 character liquid crystal display.

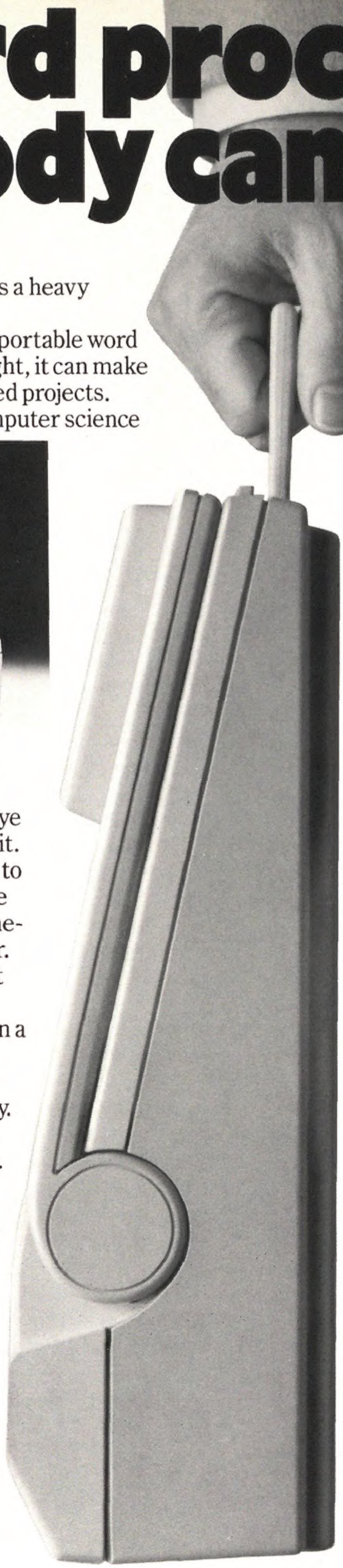
Block moves are a cinch, inserts a snap, deletions a breeze.

When you're ready to print, just insert a sheet of paper, select Print and presto, letter-quality printing.

With PWP 80, everything is at your fingertips.

And that's it.

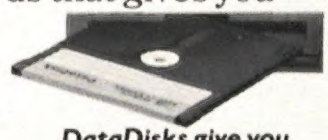
If you're only writing something short, like a note or recipe, PWP 80 can also function as a conventional, state-of-the-art typewriter.



Of course, there's nothing conventional about PWP 80's features.

Inside, there's 50,000 characters of internal editable memory. (That's about 25 pages.) There's also a built-in disk drive, which makes storage capacity virtually unlimited.

With our amazing Grammar-Right System,™ you'll never write a wrong again. It includes a 75,000 word Spell-Right™ dictionary that alerts you to misspelled words, an Electronic Thesaurus that gives you alternatives to overused words, and Phrase Alert,™ which points out inappropriate phrases—before anyone else does.



DataDisks give you unlimited storage capacity.

And for those of you who are unfamiliar with word processors, we've even included a special Tutorial DataDisk, so you can learn how to use PWP 80 in practically no time.

Best of all, this giant among word processors weighs under 20 pounds. Which means PWP 80 can go wherever you go. From home to school to office.

And that might just be its best feature of all. Because when you consider how remarkable PWP 80 is, it's a wonder you'll want to go anywhere without it.

SMITH CORONA®

TOMORROW'S TECHNOLOGY AT YOUR TOUCH

For more information on this product, write to Smith Corona Corporation, 65 Locust Avenue, New Canaan, CT 06840 or Smith Corona (Canada Ltd.), 440 Tapscott Road, Scarborough, Ontario, Canada M1B 1Y4.

March 1989

Smithsonian

Volume 19, Number 12

Table of Contents

Cover: Dash and style evoked by Roaring Twenties dancers are enjoying a comeback across America (p. 84)
From the Granger Collection

14 *Smithsonian horizons* by Secretary Adams
16 *Letters to the Editor*
24 *Around the Mall and beyond* by Edwards Park
32 *Phenomena, comment and notes* by John P. Wiley jr.

42 **Scientists paint the Gulf Stream's portrait**
Ending his Stream-borne odyssey, the author turns to oceanographers who plumb the depths of sea motion
By William H. MacLeish

58 **For the love of loons**
The fast-flying birds, like so many other wild species, need help these polluted days—and they're getting it
By Sue Hubbell

72 **'Androids were coming . . . I was screaming'**
Nightmares start to yield their mysteries as research links them to brain chemistry and personality traits
By Robert Wernick

84 **It takes two to tango, to fox-trot, to . . .**
And twosomes all over the country are dressing up to do just that in a renaissance of ballroom dancing
By Alice J. Kelvin
Color photographs by Lauren Piperno

106 **The massive search for mass**
Great physicists and great sums are now committed to answering *the* great question: Why are things heavy?
By Charles C. Mann, photographs by Peter Menzel

122 **Womb-to-tomb taxes, Nile-style**
Pity the wrung-dry residents of ancient Egypt, where the only thing that went untaxed was their imagination
By Lionel Casson, illustrations by Arnold Roth

130 **Stoke-on-Trent, potter to the world**
From queens to sultans to thee and me, the old city has created china for a discriminating clientele
By Israel Shenker
Photographs by Bryan and Cherry Alexander

142 **Aphrodisias is truly a site to behold**
In Turkey, archaeologists are knee-deep in Greco-Roman treasures found at this hub of classical sculpture
By Dora Jane Hamblin, photographs by Ara Güler

159 **Richard Halliburton, the ultimate tourist**
In the 1920s, his purple prose and good looks helped turn his derring-do adventures into best-sellers
By David M. Schwartz

182 *Book reviews*
189 *Picture credits*
190 *Additional reading*
192 *March events at the Smithsonian*
198 *Smithsonian tours, seminars and expeditions*

200 **'To my husband, Donald, without whom . . .'**
By Margaret Woolfolk

Smithsonian (ISSN 0037-7333) is published monthly by the Smithsonian Associates, 900 Jefferson Drive, Washington, DC 20560.
© Smithsonian Institution 1989. All rights reserved.
Reproduction in whole or in part without permission is prohibited.
Subscription price $20 a year in U.S. possessions, $33 elsewhere.
80 percent of dues is designated for magazine subscription. Single copy price, $2.50. Second-class postage paid at Washington, DC and additional mailing offices.
Editorial offices at 900 Jefferson Drive, Washington, DC 20560.
Advertising and circulation offices at 420 Lexington Ave., New York, NY 10170.
Members: Please address all subscription correspondence and change of address information to Smithsonian, P.O. Box 55593, Boulder, CO 80322-5593.
Postmaster: Send address changes to Smithsonian, P.O. Box 55593, Boulder, CO 80302-5593.

COSMOPOLITAN STYLE

There's an easy, breezy feeling in the air. As casual becomes more elegant. And elegant learns to relax. The Tanya from Cole·Haan is right in step. It's smart, savvy, and sophisticated. Handmade COLE·HAAN in Italy by the masters of the art. Accented with hand-stitched detailing. And richly hand-burnished for a finishing touch.

The ultimate expression of warm-weather elegance. Cosmopolitan style from Cole·Haan.

Cole·Haan. Fine footwear for men, women, and children. For stores near you, write: Cole·Haan, Dept. N3, North Elm Street, Yarmouth, ME 04096.

Light. It is magical. Powerful. Essential.

At GTE, we put that power at the touch of your hand. It is the power to illuminate the facts of science. To brighten the arenas of sports and business. And create the warm glow that means "home."

Our Sylvania engineers have introduced more lighting innovations to the U.S. than anyone in the past ten years. For example, our pixel fluorescent tube

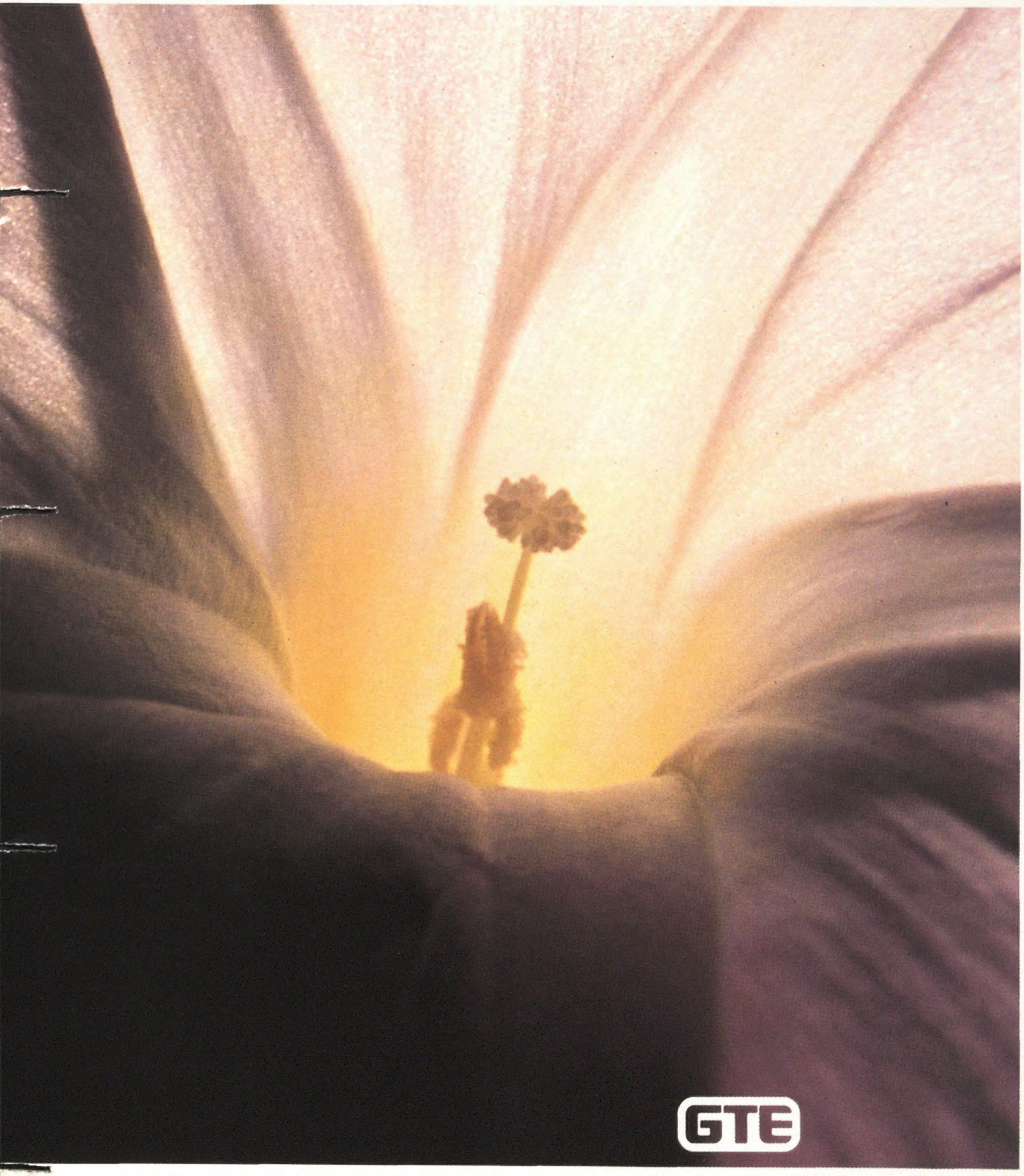
WE GIVE YOU THE POWER
TO OPEN ANY DARKNESS.

technology is changing the face of video scoreboards worldwide. And we were the first to bring halogen lighting technology to the automotive industry.

We can also make things grow, make businesses run more efficiently, ease a small child's fear of the dark.

At GTE, we can give you the power of light in more than six thousand ways. None of them are small.

Because at GTE, the power is on.



THE POWER IS ON

Paul, the maitre d', fit us in at the last minute and we made our theater date.

That's why I call the Hay-Adams *my* hotel in Washington, D.C.

The Hay-Adams Hotel

Across from the White House
at One Lafayette Square
Washington, D.C.
(202) 638-6600, (800) 424-5054

Preferred Hotels Worldwide

Endorsed by Doctors, Therapists & Sports Medicine Experts

For Exercise
For Fitness
For Hydrotherapy

Swimex.™ The Year-round Compact Lap Pool, Where You Swim (In Place) At Your Own Pace.

Swimming is the ideal exercise, and this compact (6′ × 12′) personal pool is designed to let you swim steadily in place against a broad, even adjustable flow – without the crowds, hassles and high expense of large pools.

Swimex™

For Further information write or call Swimex, P.O. Box 328, Warren, RI 02885 Phone (401) 245-1200
Swimex™ is protected by worldwide patents issued and/or applied for.

Smithsonian

SECRETARY OF THE SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION:
Robert McC. Adams

EDITOR:
Don Moser

BOARD OF EDITORS:
Constance A. Bond
Caroline Despard, Pictures
Jim Doherty
Timothy Foote
Marlane A. Liddell
Bennett Schiff
Nancy Seaman
Paul Trachtman
John P. Wiley jr.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS:
Diane M. Bolz
Frances R. Glennon
Sally Scott Maran
Edgar Rich, Pictures
Jane D. Scholl

ASSISTANT EDITORS:
Susana Barañano
Kathleen M. Burke
Suzanne Crawford
Judy Harkison
Bruce Hathaway
W. Eric Keller
Lucinda Moore
Beth Py-Lieberman
Ruth Ravenel, Pictures

CONTRIBUTING EDITORS:
Ralph Backlund
Edwards Park

EDITORIAL ASSOCIATES:
Gloria Carr
Margot North

PUBLISHER:
Joseph J. Bonsignore
Mary D. Haskin, Assistant

ADVERTISING:
Thomas H. Black, Associate Publisher
Edward A. Daly, Manager
Robert F. Donovan, Associate Manager
Frederick T. Lyons, Eastern Manager

CIRCULATION:
John O'Donnell, Associate Publisher
Adeline Sherr, Director

ADMINISTRATION:
Carey O. Randall, Associate Publisher
Mary Ellen Bobb, Business Director
Valerie Martin, Business Manager

PRODUCTION:
E. Cherry Doyle, Director
Greg Williams, Quality Manager
Briggs S. Cunningham, Editorial
Beth Friedemann, Advertising

FOUNDER:
S. Dillon Ripley

EDITOR AND PUBLISHER EMERITUS:
Edward K. Thompson

SENIOR CIRCULATION CONSULTANT:
Anne Keating

THREE THOUSAND YEARS OF GREAT HORSE SCULPTURE

PRESENTED BY
THE FRANKLIN MINT
IN COOPERATION WITH THE
CURATORS OF THE WORLD'S
GREATEST MUSEUMS

The most sought after art objects of all time. Sculptures inspired by the grace and beauty of the horse. From the traditions of the T'ang Dynasty. The ancient Etruscans. The 19th-century Western bronze masters.

Now, you can acquire a collection of 12 original horse sculptures selected by the curators of the world's leading museums. Spanning the styles and mediums of 3,000 years. Jade. Crystal. Porcelain. From the classic to the contemporary.

Priced at $69 each. With an imported hardwood and veneer display cabinet included at no additional charge.

Hardwood and veneer collector's cabinet shown smaller than actual size of approximately 27" high by 25" wide

Shown approximately actual size of 4½" high.

©1988 FM

COMMISSION AUTHORIZATION

THE CURATORS' COLLECTION OF CLASSIC HORSE SCULPTURE

The Franklin Mint
Franklin Center, Pennsylvania 19091

Please mail by March 31, 1989.

Yes. I wish to order The Curators' Collection of Classic Horse Sculpture. Twelve original works of art, sent at the rate of one every other month.

I need send no payment now. I will be billed for each imported sculpture in two monthly installments of $34.50* each, with the first payment due in advance of shipment. The hardwood and veneer display cabinet is included at no additional charge.

*Plus my state sales tax and a total of $3. for shipping and handling.

NAME _____
PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____

STATE/ZIP _____

SIGNATURE _____
ALL COMMISSIONS ARE SUBJECT TO ACCEPTANCE.

11072-81

The Last Word On Island Vacations Is Free.

This colorful new 32-page magazine on Kiawah Island makes an ideal vacation guide. Send for your free copy. Or call 1-800-845-2471.

Name

Address

City State Zip

Mail to: Dept. MSNK02, P.O. Box 2941201, Charleston, SC 29412

Kiawah Island

Free Catalog of Kites

Choose from hundreds of unusual and innovative kites. From easy-to-fly designs for the youngest kiteflier to high-performance 60-MPH stunt kites. Get in on the fun! Call or write for your catalog today.

Into The Wind

1408-R Pearl St., Boulder, CO 80302 • (303) 449-5356

Smithsonian

Board of Regents
Smithsonian Institution

Ex Officio

Chief Justice of the United States
William H. Rehnquist, Chancellor
Vice President of the United States
J. Danforth Quayle

Appointed by the President of the Senate

Hon. E. J. (Jake) Garn
Hon. Daniel P. Moynihan
Hon. James R. Sasser

Appointed by the Speaker of the House

Hon. Silvio O. Conte
Hon. Norman Y. Mineta

Appointed by Joint Resolution of Congress

Hon. David C. Acheson
Hon. Anne L. Armstrong
Dr. William G. Bowen
Mrs. Jeannine Smith Clark
Hon. A. Leon Higginbotham jr.
Mr. Carlisle H. Humelsine
Mr. Samuel C. Johnson
Mr. Barnabas McHenry

National Board of the Smithsonian Associates

Mrs. Gay F. Wray, Chairman
Mr. Philip F. Anschutz
Mr. George B. Bingham jr.
Mr. William W. Boeschenstein
Mr. W. J. Bowen
Mr. Dan Burns
Mr. Frank T. Cary
Mrs. Cummins Catherwood jr.
Mr. James H. Clement
Mr. Jeffrey A. Cole
Mr. Charles D. Dickey jr.
Mrs. Robert Donner jr.
Mr. James H. Evans
Mr. Marshall Field
Mrs. Robert R. Gray
Mr. Peter E. Haas
Hon. Ulric St. Clair Haynes jr.
Mr. Gerald D. Hines
Mr. Frank W. Hoch
Mr. S. Charles Kemp
Mr. Thomas M. Keresey
Mr. Robert V. Lindsay
Mr. Howard M. Love
Mr. Alexander K. McLanahan
Mr. Antony Merck
Mrs. Anne Murray Morgan
Mr. John W. Morrison
Mr. Charles H. Murphy jr.
Mr. Jack S. Parker
Mr. Sidney R. Petersen
Mr. Thomas J. Pritzker
Mrs. John D. Rockefeller IV
Mr. Lloyd G. Schermer
Mr. Charles W. Schmidt
Mr. A. Alfred Taubman
Mrs. James M. Walton
Hon. John C. Whitehead
Mr. T. Evans Wyckoff

Honorary Members

Mr. William S. Anderson
Mr. Richard P. Cooley
Mr. Joseph F. Cullman III
Hon. Leonard K. Firestone
Mr. Alfred C. Glassell jr.
Mr. W. L. Hadley Griffin
Hon. William A. Hewitt
Mr. James M. Kemper jr.
Mr. Seymour H. Knox III
Mr. Lewis A. Lapham
Hon. George C. McGhee
Justice Sandra D. O'Connor
Mr. S. Dillon Ripley
Mr. Francis C. Rooney jr.
Hon. Thomas J. Watson jr.

AUDIO CASSETTE. FIRST.

LASER DISC. FIRST.

COMPACT DISC. FIRST.

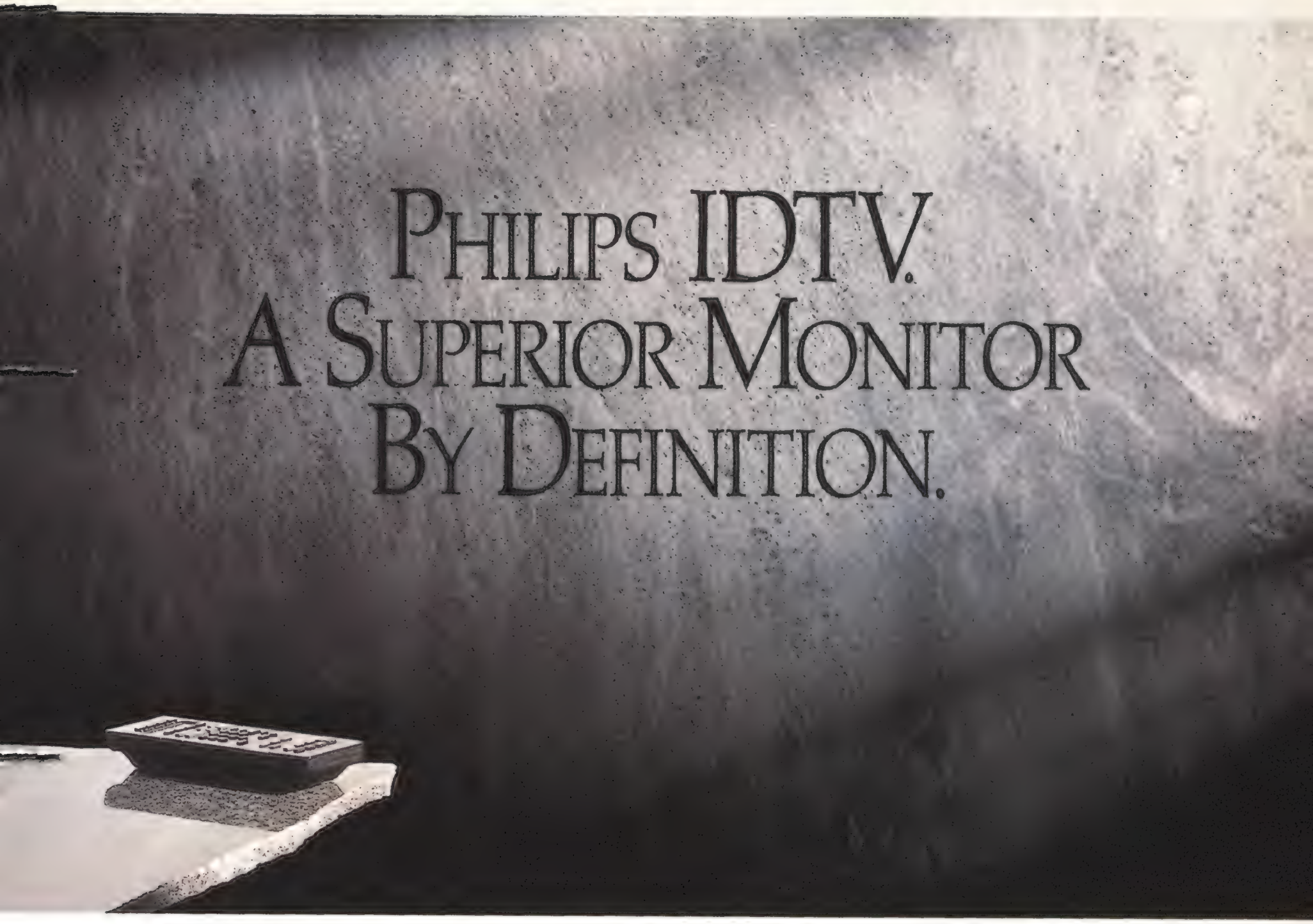
NOW. IDTV.

PHILIPS

PHILIPS

© 1988 Philips Consumer Electronics Company A Division of North American Philips Corporation

27" model 27J245. With Picture-In-Picture and dual tuners built in, two programs can be watched simultaneously. PIP also allows previewing up to 9 channels at once. Our 49-button LCD/Learn Uniremote also controls most TVs and any brand VCR, cable or audio product. 31" model 31J460 also available.



No matter how good your conventional color television is, our IDTV is superior. By far. Because Philips IDTV (Improved Definition Television) will show you an image that has greater accuracy, better definition and less noise than any available today.

Our fully featured IDTV is yet another in a long line of firsts from Philips in audio and video technology—from the ubiquitous audio cassette to the flawless sound of the compact disc player.

Philips of the Netherlands, the most respected name in European audio and video, brings world-class technology and design to America in the new Philips IDTV monitor receiver.

Conventional TVs and monitors display 262½ scanning lines every 1/60 of a second to "paint" the image on the screen. With Philips non-interlace technology, the scanning rate is doubled to 525 lines. As a result, scanning lines become invisible and vertical resolution is improved by 40%.

Philips, with its vast research and development facilities, has long set the standards throughout the world for audio and video performance. We continue our leadership in digital technology with Philips IDTV, the highest standard in today's television technology.

To appreciate IDTV's superior definition, call 1-800-223-7772 for your nearest Philips video specialist.

WORLD-CLASS TECHNOLOGY. EUROPEAN EXCELLENCE.

PHILIPS

PHILIPS

Smithsonian horizons

In the African interior, the ivory trade and the slave trade helped each other become paying propositions

Curiously symbolizing profligate luxury as well as purity, ivory has for uncounted millennia been procured from vast distances and masterfully carved into objects of rare beauty. Since elephant tusks are its chief source, and since Man is the elephant's only serious predator, ivory is at the root of the African elephant's threatened extinction (the Asian elephant is already on the endangered list, and exports of ivory from India and Southeast Asia are banned). To be sure, there is a wider complex of causes. The tale is drawing to its grisly conclusion at this time largely as a reflex of the spread of automatic weapons in Africa.

Early Arab traders and European explorers found ivory a cheap, plentiful and marvelously versatile resource in the African interior. Carved figures, bracelets, war horns and ornaments of all kinds were present in profusion, and sometimes a hundred or more tusks encircled the graves of chiefs. But tusks also served as fencing for mundane cattle pens, as doorposts and roof beams in ordinary huts, as mallets for beating bark cloth, and even as wedges for splitting logs.

But if ivory could be acquired at the source for a few trinkets, the problem was to move it to the coast and thence into the stream of commerce. The grotesque solution lay in making the slave trade and the ivory trade one, each helping to make the other a paying proposition. Carrying the ivory, long lines of chained human victims furnished the raw material for slave auctions at ports like Zanzibar.

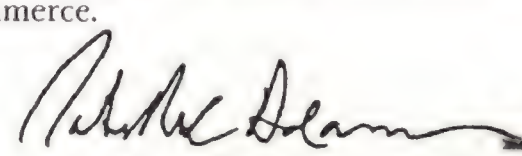
As Sir Henry Stanley wrote: "Every tusk, scrap and piece of ivory . . . has been steeped and dyed in blood. Every pound weight has cost the life of a man, woman or child. . . . It is simply incredible that because [of] ivory . . . the rich heart of Africa should be laid waste."

Among the most significant of the other ends of the supply-and-demand circuit, as the slave trade waned and the 19th century drew to a close, were factories in the Connecticut River Valley—Comstock, Cheney & Company at Ivoryton, and Pratt, Read & Company at Deep River. Among their varied products were billiard balls, dominoes, combs, spatulas, letter openers and the host of ornamental goods typical of the Victorian era. Most important, by far, were ivory piano keys. Pratt, Read alone supplied enough for nearly 100,000 pianos a year, representing the ghosts of more than a thousand elephants. How much the owners of these companies may have surmised about the trail of blood and death at the source of their supplies is problematical, although it is clear that the central figures at Pratt, Read were strongly committed abolitionists, and Read himself was an active stationmaster on the Underground Railroad.

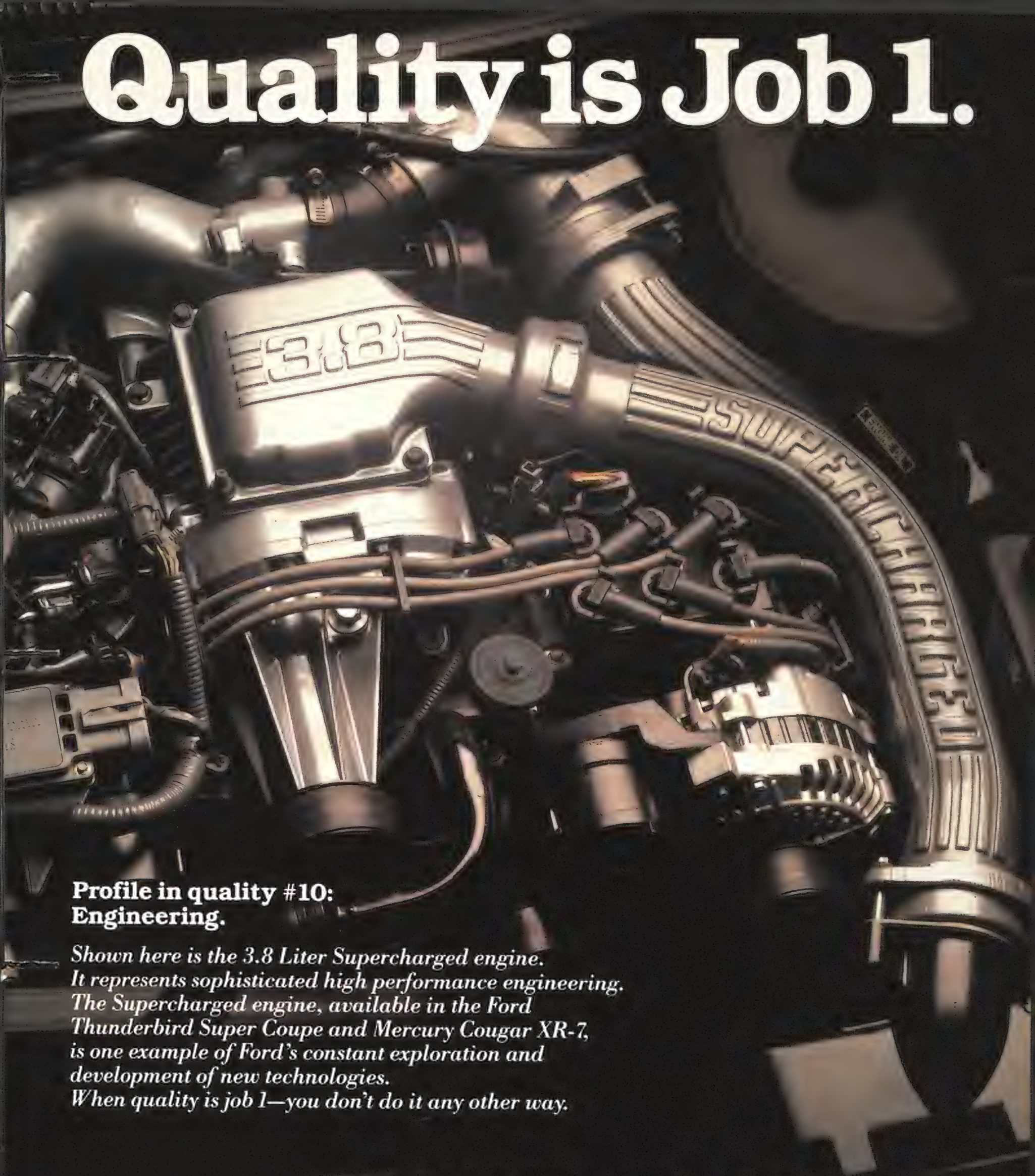
By the 1970s, just to close the circle, major piano manufacturers in this country had shifted to plastic substitutes. Some 10,000 ivory keyboards still were being imported as late as 1986—partly because many concert pianists prefer ivory—but this was very modest in comparison with our peak production of 350,000 pianos, all clad in ivory, in 1910. On the other hand, according to the World Wildlife Fund, 4.5 million ivory carvings also were legally imported into this country in 1986, largely from Hong Kong. That number may be converted into about 285 tons of raw ivory, and thence into the deaths of more than 32,000 elephants. Most conservation experts agree that, tragically, at least 80 percent of this legally imported ivory was taken from poached (illegally killed) elephants.

Relatively stable prices suggest that supply and demand remained roughly in balance until around 1970. But since then, prices have risen more than twelvefold in real (inflation-adjusted) terms, paralleling ominous indications of mounting illegal as well as legal ivory exports and a subsequent increase in the availability of automatic weapons. Censuses of elephants now are accurate enough in some countries to chart general rates of decline: more than 42 percent for Africa as a whole since 1980—in 15 years 72 percent even in protected areas of Kenya, 87 percent in Tanzania's famed Serengeti National Park. Many African countries are now devoting unprecedented sums, and police efforts, to conservation. But the outcome is deeply in doubt. Precisely as ivory becomes scarcer and grows in value, the incentives to new generations of better-armed poachers also multiply.

A recent acquisition by the Smithsonian's National Museum of American History will illuminate a corner of this long and sobering story. Pratt, Read & Company, having absorbed Comstock, Cheney in 1936, closed its doors to the ivory trade in the 1970s and generously turned its valuable archives over to us. David Shayt, in the Division of Community Life, has begun—with others—to sort through them. Awaiting him is a richly detailed fabric to be woven of many complex strands: the transformation of an age-old trade by contemporary market forces; the destructive effect of new weapons on prospects for elephant conservation; and the linkages between human slavery and an important luxury product that for too long helped sustain the place of both in international commerce.



Quality is Job 1.



Profile in quality #10:
Engineering.

Shown here is the 3.8 Liter Supercharged engine.
It represents sophisticated high performance engineering.
The Supercharged engine, available in the Ford
Thunderbird Super Coupe and Mercury Cougar XR-7,
is one example of Ford's constant exploration and
development of new technologies.
When quality is job 1—you don't do it any other way.

Ford, Mercury, Lincoln, Ford Trucks.
Our goal is to build the highest quality cars and trucks in the world.

Ford

Buckle up—together we can save lives.

The J. Peterman coat.
Unintentionally very flattering.

Classic horseman's duster protects you, your rump, your saddle and your legs down to the ankles.

Because it's cut very long to do the job, it's unintentionally very flattering. With or without a horse.

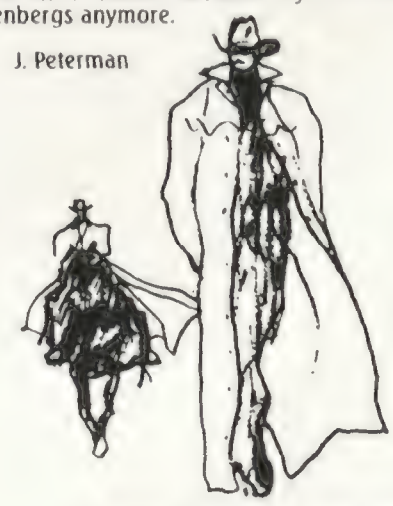
High-count natural cotton canvas. Washable. Natural color. Light weight waterproof lining. Nine pockets. Corduroy collar. Heavy duty zippers. Metal snaps permit adjustment of length.

Men's and women's sizes: XXS, XS, S, M, L, XL, XXL. Include height and weight when you order. I'll advise best size.

Price: $174. We pay shipping.

Although I live in horse country, I wear this coat for other reasons. Because they don't make Duesenbergs anymore.

J. Peterman



Call (800) 231-7341 (outside Kentucky)
(606) 231-7064 (from Kentucky)
Free shipping anywhere in U.S.A.
Visa and MasterCard accepted.
Absolute satisfaction,
or your money back.

Catalogue on request

The J. Peterman Company
257 Midland Avenue, Lexington, Kentucky 40507

© 1989 The J. Peterman Company

ANTIQUE REPRODUCTION KITS
FURNITURE AND ACCESSORIES

Be proud of your own handcraft skills with these easy-to-assemble kits in mahogany and cherry!

FREE FULL COLOR CATALOG

1-800-BARTLEY
(In MD 301-820-7722)

The Bartley Collection
L·I·M·I·T·E·D

Dept. S39, 3 Airpark Dr., Easton, MD 21601

Letters to the Editor

Beatrix Potter

Dear Sir: Timothy Foote's January article on Beatrix Potter revived for me the most significant day of my life—the day I met her! So young I couldn't even read her books without help, I was on holiday in the Lake District with my Scottish parents. One sunny afternoon we drove up to Sawrey along roads familiar to me from the travels of Peter Rabbit and Pigling Bland. We drew up in front of her house, but we would never have been so pushy as to call on her; we respected privacy.

So my father was enormously embarrassed when, as he balanced me on his shoulders to see over the wall, a large lady in comfortable tweeds came out of the house, a basket over one arm. Hastily he dumped me down, but my mother asked her politely: "Are you Miss Potter?" "Yes" said the lady, smiling, "I am." All her biographers claim she was so shy she repelled strangers, but that didn't happen to us. She held out her hand to me and asked me my name. Breathlessly, I told her and said I loved her books.

Finding his voice, my father explained he and my mother were interested in her garden. "Then come in and see it!" she said, and we did. She showed them her best plants, then turned to me again. "Would you like an egg, Helen, that Sally Henny-Penny laid this morning?" Would I! She took a brown egg from her basket and explained to me carefully how I could "blow" it so that it would "keep." It was a treasured possession until, inevitably, it rolled off a shelf and shattered.

We offered her a lift down to the village, but she said she'd rather walk. Then she shook my hand again, as if I were grown-up, and we went our respective ways.

That afternoon decided the direction my life would take. I was going to be a writer, and I'm glad to say I've seen my name in print many times. But my mental picture of what a writer should look like has always been a big lady in rumpsprung tweeds, the Margaret Rutherford type. She has a lovely open face, a countrywoman's complexion, and wisps of white hair escaping from under her soft, shapeless brown hat. Beatrix Potter.

Helen Lillie
Washington, D.C.

Dear Sir: As to Beatrix Potter's "becoming something of a celebrity, even on this side of the Atlantic," Anne Carroll Moore, of the New York Public Library, and Helen Dean Fish, children's editor at a New York publishing house, were corresponding with Beatrix Potter in the early 1920s and did much to introduce her work to American children. She appreciated the serious interest in it by American professionals. It was ironic that the reclusive Mrs. Heelis of Sawrey would grant interviews and take tea with her American admirers but refused for many years to have any contact with readers in her own country.

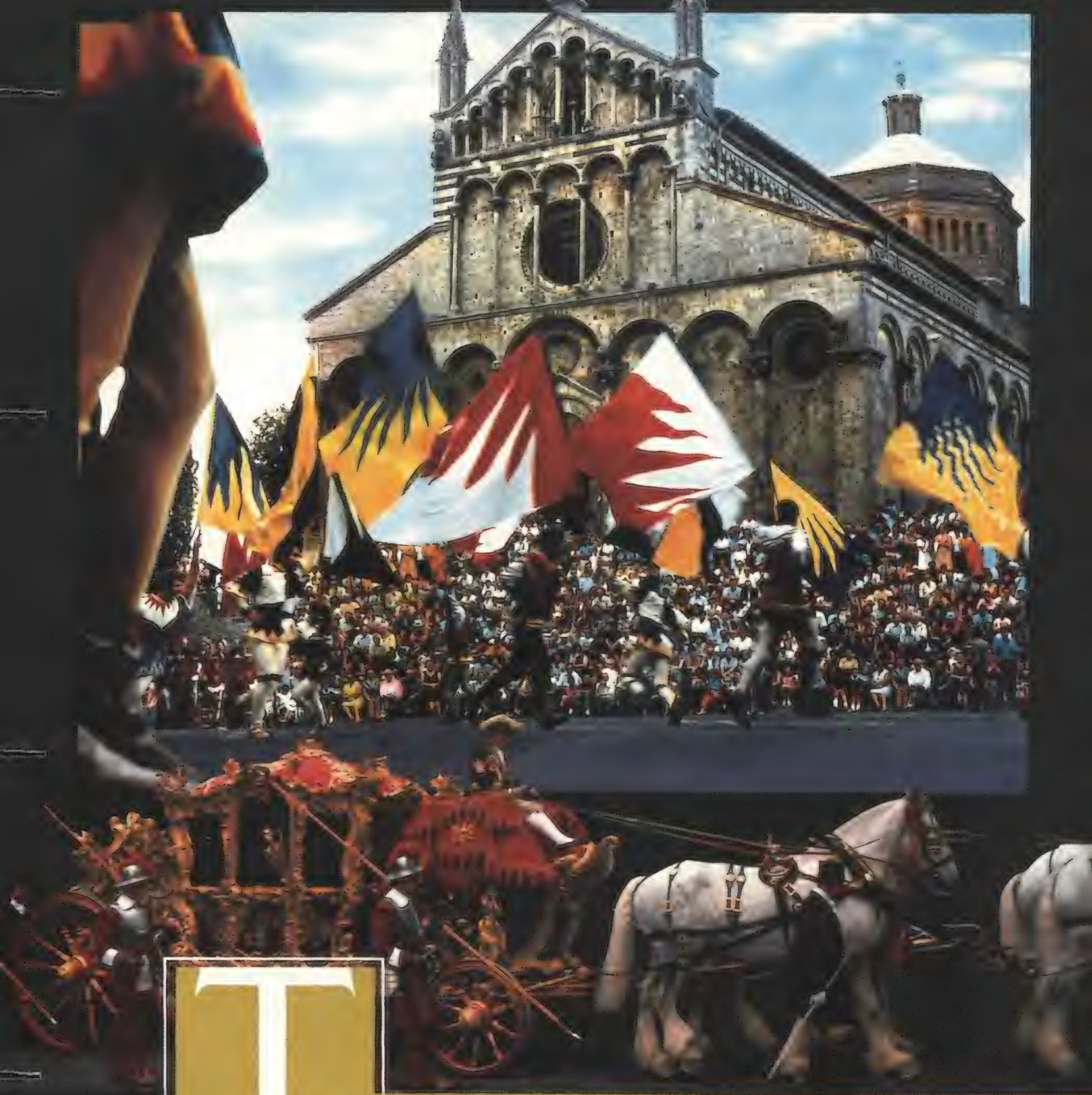
The continuous and continuing popularity of Beatrix Potter's work on this side of the Atlantic was further proved by the outcry against Penguin Books' decision a few years ago to publish a new version of *Peter Rabbit*, softening and simplifying the text and using photographs of animal puppets for illustrations. However, they redeemed themselves with their reissue of the original Warne edition with Potter's wonderful spare prose and luminous watercolors.

Diana S. Stevenson
Center Conway, New Hampshire

Dear Sir: I am happy to report that the lucid Victorian prose of Beatrix Potter seems to be indelibly impressed upon the memories of at least some members of today's generation of college students. My daughter, a sophomore at Boston University, tells of classmates who release pre-exam tension by running through dormitory halls shouting Squirrel Nutkin's rhyming riddle, "Arthur O'Bower has broken his band," and describes a party at which one suave young man, fortified with liquid refreshment, recited all of *Benjamin Bunny*—in French.

This Year Experience

THE GRANDEUR OF EUROPE



Thrill to the excitement of Europe's pageantry..

Pageantry is everywhere in Europe. Solemn processions and merry festivals mark the seasons and bring the past to life.

In **Italy** (preceding page), flag bearers in medieval colors parade in Sienna, Arezzo and other venerable towns of Tuscany, then celebrate their age-old independence with fierce horseraces, archery competitions and feasts.

Each year in **Britain**, a new Lord Mayor of London dons the red robes and gold of office and rides by carriage to the Royal Courts, much as Dick Whittington did 500 years ago.

Delight in masterful performances and behold

Echoes of the ancient world are heard in graceful ruins of forums, amphitheaters and temples to a hundred deities. A bronze Athena proffers eternal wisdom in her namesake city, the capital of **Greece**.

...trace the footsteps of ancient gods and fall under the spell of

Wagner, Brahms, Verdi and Handel resound again and again in the opera houses and concert halls that first vibrated with their magic. Rivaled by few are the musicians of **The Netherlands'** renowned Concertgebouw orchestra.

Towering strongholds of the Age of Chivalry stand vigilant over green valleys and quiet villages. **Luxembourg's** formidable Vianden Castle (below, left) is an ancestral home of the Grand Duchy's ruling family.

The artistic heritage of Europe is unmatched, from cave paintings to Rembrandt and Picasso. **Spain's** master, Velázquez, heralded a new realism in this portrait of the Infanta Margarita and her tireless maids, on view in the Prado museum.

Europe's artistic masterpieces.

fairytale castles.

Celebrate Europe's glorious past and marvel

Europe's mariners found the world beyond the seas and brought back knowledge, wealth and power. Portugal's dramatic Monument to the Navigators salutes their incredible daring and achievement.

The beauty of medieval towns is everywhere preserved—and famously so in **Belgium**. The Grand Place remains the heart of Brussels with its centuries-old guild houses and inviting cafes and shops.

at the spectacular monuments and historic cities.

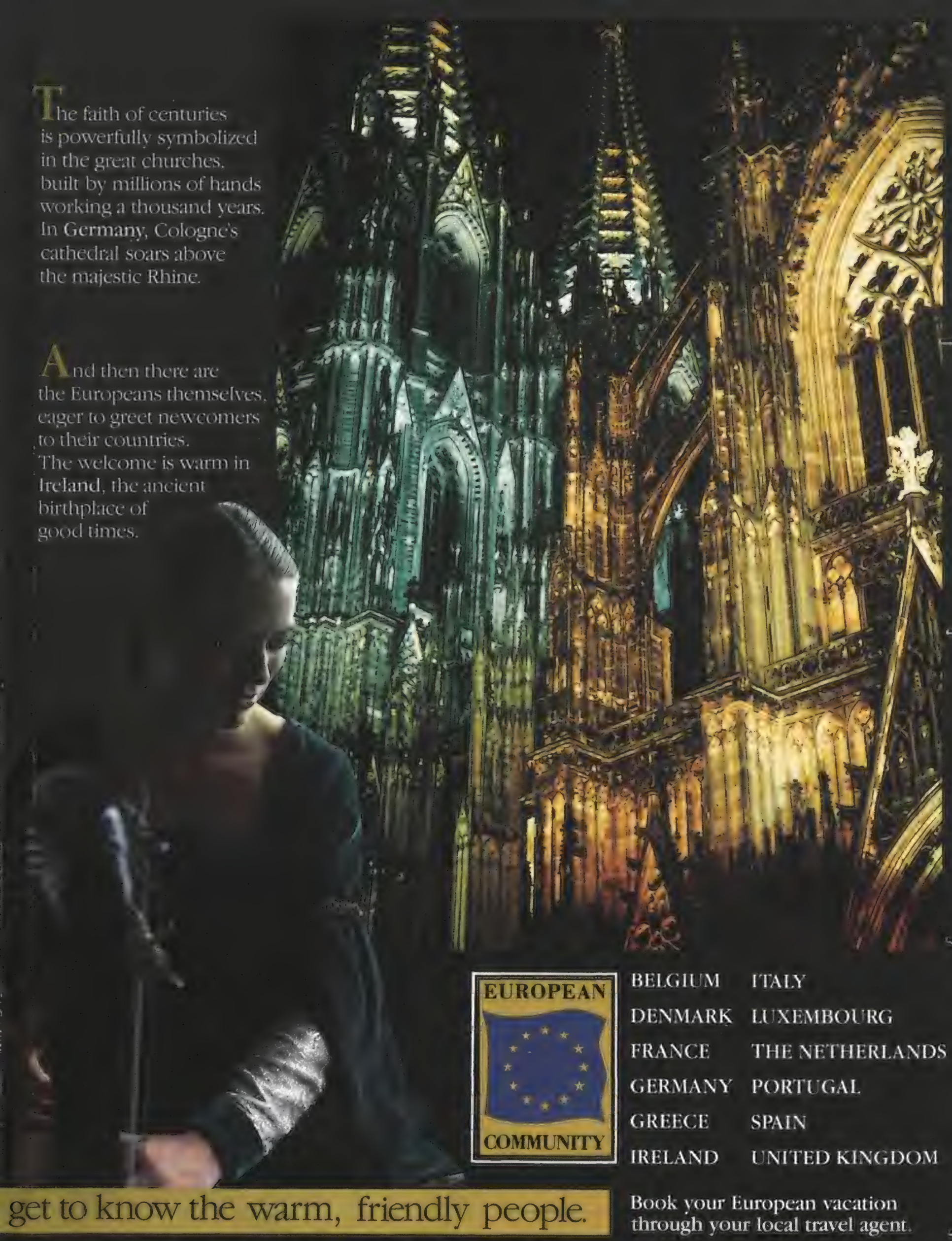
Outstanding dance companies perform throughout Europe. In **Denmark**, purity of style and peerless dancers have made the Royal Danish Ballet a national treasure.

Romance awakens in Europe's evening shadows—not least in Paris's sweeping Place de la Concorde, one of the focal points of **France's** Bicentennial celebration of the Revolution.

Share in the vitality of today's Europe and

The faith of centuries is powerfully symbolized in the great churches, built by millions of hands working a thousand years. In **Germany**, Cologne's cathedral soars above the majestic Rhine.

And then there are the Europeans themselves, eager to greet newcomers to their countries. The welcome is warm in **Ireland**, the ancient birthplace of good times.



EUROPEAN COMMUNITY

BELGIUM
DENMARK
FRANCE
GERMANY
GREECE
IRELAND
ITALY
LUXEMBOURG
THE NETHERLANDS
PORTUGAL
SPAIN
UNITED KINGDOM

get to know the warm, friendly people.

Book your European vacation through your local travel agent.

EUROPE. IT'S REALLY WORTH IT!

Young people with such a literary background cannot help but treat the English language with special care.
Mary W. Cox
North Miami, Florida

Dear Sir: For many years every article I have seen about Beatrix Potter has been illustrated by the same photograph of her standing in the doorway of her house, always dated 1907 or, as in the inset on page 81 of your article, 1905. Actually, the picture was taken by my maternal grandfather, Charles G. Y. King, in 1913; in his album it is labeled "Miss Beatrix Potter at Hill Top Farm."

Here is Grandfather's snapshot from which your detail was taken, showing a winsome Miss Potter outside her vine-festooned farmhouse at Sawrey:

Miss Potter wrote, in a letter to him dated May 27, 1913: "The photographs have come out remarkably well, your lens must be a very good one. . . . The animals have come out very good—so have some of myself: I am wondering if I am really quite so fat as the stout female with my very small ducklings appears to be. . . . I wish the house had not been in such an upset condition—any way you will be able to tell your grandchildren that you have seen where Tom Kitten lived, it will make the books still more real to them. . . ."
Kenneth G. Hecht
Wilmette, Illinois

Poison frogs

Dear Sir: Is it not possible that the reason dart-poison frogs do not secrete toxins in captivity is that in the captive environment there are none of the predators the toxins were originally intended to discourage, and nature would not waste the animal's time and energy in producing that which is not needed? It may be that, like endorphins and other hormones in Man and other animals, the toxins are produced in measurable quantities in response to stress.
Anthony P. Longo
Toms River, New Jersey

Chemist John W. Daly tells us his lab at the National Institutes of Health began to test that theory last month. Within three to four months they hope to know if, in fact, the lack of stress in these very predictable environments may reduce the frogs' toxicity.

Some of his colleagues, however, believe that diet may be affecting the frogs' ability to produce the toxins: in captivity they receive only fruit flies and crickets. Ed.

Glacier pilots

Dear Sir: My father, Glen Hudson, established Hudson Air Service in 1947 shortly before Don Sheldon, who had been flying in the Talkeetna area, moved in with his partner, Stub Morrison. Bradford Washburn contacted my father in 1949 to fly him onto Mount McKinley's Kahiltna Glacier. Father agreed, and thereafter established the first base camp on Kahiltna.

After Glen's untimely death in 1951 his younger brother, Cliff, took over Hudson Air Service and became known as one of the finest and, certainly, safest pilots in Alaska. Cliff may resemble a "panhandler," but in fact is a true gentleman who has always shared his knowledge with other local pilots, including Geeting and Okonek, both of whom he broke in.

Rivalries have always been strong in Talkeetna. Years before Cliff's fistfight with Don Sheldon, there was a similar match with my father against Sheldon and Morrison on Main Street. It would seem the town will never be big enough for more than one daredevil.
Marilyn Hudson
Louisville, Kentucky

Dear Sir: We were disappointed that you did not mention the name of the

Serendipity

Spring's most exciting collection of classic women's fashions and footwear. Colorful, easy-care fabrics and easy-fit styles by famous makers like Oleg Cassini, Koret, Castleberry, Henry Lee, Anthony Sicari, Schrader and many more! Misses 6-20, Petites (5'4" & under) 4-16.

FREE COLOR CATALOG

Mail to: SERENDIPITY
Dept. ADT4 • Palo Verde at 34th
P.O. Box 27500 • Tucson, AZ 85726-7500

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State ____ Zip _____

6½" diam
Includes chain for hanging and clear easel for tabletop display

***A Mood of Romance*—The artists of The Stained Glass Guild, who make stained glass for major museums, make this romantic stained glass treasure. They carefully apply 12 different hues of transparent paint directly to textured cathedral glass...one at a time. Then they fire the glass in red-hot kilns, permanently fusing the paint with the glass. Like your love, genuine stained glass will never fade. Bring a mood of romance to the love of your life.**

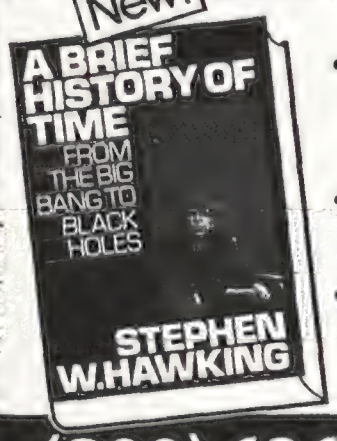
Please send ____ *Turtledoves* stained glass roundel(s). $25 each, plus $2 shipping. Includes hanging chain, clear easel, gift box, and Certificate of Authenticity.
☐ Please send full-color stained glass catalog. $2 each, good toward 1st order.
☐ Check enclosed for $ _____.
☐ Charge $ _____ to: __ VISA __ MasterCard __ Am. Exp.
No. _____ Exp. _____
Virginia residents please add 4.5% sales tax.

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State ____ Zip _____

The Stained Glass Guild a division of the U.S. Historical Society
Dept. S3 • 25 E. Main Street • Richmond, Virginia 23219
Call toll-free 1-800-446-7968. In Va.: (804) 648-4736

BOOKS ON TAPE™

New!



- Rent Best Sellers on Cassette
- Full-length Readings
- Call for Free Brochure

Box 7900-S, Newport Beach, CA 92658

(800) 626-3333

PERSONALIZED CARTOUCHE

Your name or initials translated into ancient Egyptian Heiroglyphics

18k Gold Pendant from $150
Sterling Silver $40
1-800-237-3358
Discoveries
207 Ramsay Alley, Alexandria, VA
(703) 548-9448 (in VA) 22314

Free Brochure Available
Cartouche shown: "Jane"

HANDMADE IN EGYPT

Quiet Quality is the hallmark of our *Four Star/Four Diamond Resort!* You set your own pace while enjoying world class golf...tennis...yacht cruises... beach...swimming...picnics...oyster roasts...shopping...acclaimed cuisine... and superb service!

THE TIDES INN
"One of America's Finest Small Resorts"
Irvington, VA 22480 1-800-TIDES INN

SEE THE FOUR SEASONS® DIFFERENCE

66*We used to look at nothing but the four walls.*99

66*Now the entire family enjoys the four seasons.*99
–Mr. and Mrs. Robert Spangler

Save 10%
In Our Big March Sale!*

MORE STYLE. MORE SELECTION.

- Nine distinctive designs in wood or aluminum.
- Heat Mirror™ (R-4) Glass, even in curves, for warmer winters and cooler summers.
- Wide selection of built-in manual or motorized shades with a variety of colors and fabrics.
- Pow-R-Vent® cooling and venting system.
- Available with a graceful look of curved glass or the high tech look of straight glass.

ENTER THE BEFORE AND AFTER DESIGN CONTEST.
GRAND PRIZE: WIN UP TO $15,000.*
Over 250 franchised locations nationwide.

FOUR SEASONS GREENHOUSES®
Design & Remodeling Centers

Outdoor Living...Indoors™

CALL TOLL FREE 1-800-FOUR SEASONS
for nearest location or:

WRITE FOR YOUR COLOR BROCHURE
FOUR SEASONS
SOLAR PRODUCTS CORP.
5005 Veterans Memorial Highway, Dept. L3
Holbrook, NY 11741

☐ YES! I would love to receive a FREE "Guide to Beautiful Living Space."
☐ I've enclosed $5.00 for "The Complete 80-Page Color Catalog" and "Before and After Idea Book."

Name _____
Address _____
Phone _____
City _____ State _____ Zip _____

*Sale ends 3/31/89. See participating centers for details.
©1989 Four Seasons Solar Products Corp.

skilled glacier pilot in your cover photograph. David Lee has been flying the glaciers for years.
M. J. Fitzgerald
Talkeetna

Dear Sir: Most tourists to Alaska are the poorer because a visit to Talkeetna is not included in their itinerary.

As one approaches, a homemade sign proclaims "Welcome to Beautiful Downtown Talkeetna." Around it are weeds almost as high as the sign.

This unique village boasts an exciting museum in a converted "little red schoolhouse," the Fairview Inn (where, after President Harding had driven the golden spike for the Alaska Railroad, he met with a few friends for drinks; a sign notes: "Many residents proudly boast that President Harding was poisoned at the Fairview Inn"), the Annual Moose Droppings Festival and the nearby Bartlett Earth Station.
The Rev. LeRoy Davis
Saluda, Virginia

Influenza

Dear Sir: In 1918 I attended the sixth grade at Lincoln School in Waterloo, Iowa, and remember wearing a mask. The authorities also provided and permitted us to smoke medicated cigarettes, called Cubebs, during certain periods of the day in the hallways.

I tried smoking one at home and got the razor-strap treatment. It cured my desire for cigarettes to this day.
Arthur Kokotan
St. Louis, Missouri

Dear Sir: One preventative measure not mentioned was the use of asafetida. I attended grammar school in 1918 and all of us children had to wear a tobacco sack of the foul-smelling material around our necks. Only one who has sat in a steam-heated schoolroom with 50 other children, all with that same sack around their necks, can appreciate the smell that resulted.
Jack Douglass
La Mirada, California

Dear Sir: I was a very healthy 14-year-old when I contracted the flu in October 1918. Remedies of all sorts were printed in newspapers, as doctors were either in short supply or did not know what to do. Consequently, my mother fried onions in heavy grease and put them, hot, into a bag made out of my

When Tansie is all dressed up to visit,
she's almost irresistible. A gentle child,
her friends are delighted when she arrives.
You can see she's full of hope and innocence,
and right now just a little bit shy.

Tansie is also everything
you could wish for in a collector's doll.
Bisque porcelain, beautifully handpainted.
A charming outfit, crafted of the
finest materials. A doll stand included at
no extra charge. And a firm guarantee
that you must be completely
happy with your Tansie in every way.

Tansie is the creation of Patricia Coffer,
who tries in her distinctive art
to remind us all of the best of times.
We hope your Tansie will fondly recall
those times for you, too.

Tansie Comes to Visit

by Patricia Coffer

DOLL READER
DIRECT PURCHASE
Dolls of the Year
1988
NOMINEE

Shown smaller than
actual size of 9½ inches.

Tansie Comes to Visit is
available exclusively from the
© Georgetown Collection.

Reservation

Georgetown Collection
100 Commercial Street, Portland, Maine 04101

Please accept my reservation for *Tansie Comes to Visit*, created by Patricia Coffer. I need send no money now. I will pay for my doll in three monthly installments of $26.00 each*, the first to be billed just prior to shipment.

My satisfaction is guaranteed. If I am not satisfied, for any reason, I may return my doll within 30 days of receipt for replacement or full refund, whichever I wish, and you will pay return postage.

* Plus $3 per doll for shipping and handling. Please allow 6-10 weeks after initial payment for shipment.

Please return promptly.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

☐ Please check here if you want each monthly installment charged to your: ☐ VISA ☐ MasterCard

Card Number _____ Expires _____

Signature _____

There's one news analysis program considered "can't miss" by Washington officials. The McLaughlin Group.

Among its chief assets are the wit and intellect of John McLaughlin, Eleanor Clift, Fred Barnes, Morton Kondracke, Pat Buchanan and Jack Germond.

They provide insightful, often prescient, political commentary on the most up-to-the-minute developments. Often with heated exchanges.

So tune in to The McLaughlin Group. It's comprehensive, contentious and... contagious.

Made possible by a grant from GE.

THE McLAUGHLIN GROUP
Check your local listing for station and time.

We bring good things to life.

Put the whole world at your fingertips, with...

Venturer MultiBand Receiver

Only $99.95*

But read the ad for an even better deal!

•We have a small monthly allotment of the Venturer 2, same as the standard Venturer, but it also plays cassette tapes. It costs $30 more—$129.95. The "special deal"—3 for the price of 2—is also available for this model.

The *Venturer* Receiver gives you crisp reception over the full ten bands of the radio spectrum, including, of course, the entire AM/FM range. But you can also roam the international shortwave and ham radio bands (4 to 12 mHz) for information from all over the world. And you can pick up the TV-audio from channels 2 to 13, a great way to keep up with your favorite programs. But there is more: Listen to 24-hr. reports of the U.S. Weather Bureau, and get news of all support services—police, fire, ships, and civil defense. Then there is the aircraft band, and all 40 channels of the CB band. The *Venturer* works off your 110-volt house current, off batteries, or off any external 12-V. DC source.

We import *Venturers* in container loads and can offer them for just $99.95. But we have an even better deal: ***Buy two for $199.90, and we'll send you a third one, with our compliments—absolutely FREE!*** Take advantage of this special offer and order your *Venturer MultiBand Receiver(s)* today!

FOR FASTEST SERVICE, ORDER
TOLL FREE (800) 621-1203
24 hours a day, 7 days a week
Please give order **#1195 E864** for the *MultiBand Receiver*, and for the cassette version, give order **#1196 E864**. If you prefer, mail check or card authorization and expiration. We need daytime phone for all orders and issuing bank for charge orders. We cannot ship without this information.

UPS/insurance: $6.95 for one *Venturer MultiBand Receiver*, $8.95 for three. Add sales tax for CA delivery. You have 30-day return privilege and one year warranty.

since 1967
haverhills
131 Townsend Street, San Francisco, CA 94107

woolen underwear; it completely covered my chest. She repeated this nostrum for 72 hours. When the doctor arrived three days after her first call he said she'd probably saved my life and that he would recommend her treatment to all his patients, as he had no better remedy and had seen so many deaths.
Ruth C. Wigginton
Grand Rapids, Michigan

Dear Sir: I enlisted in the Student Army Training Corps in September 1918 and was stationed at the University of Kansas in Lawrence. Early in October, standing at attention in "company front" formation after a long marching drill, men began to collapse. The flu epidemic had reached our camp.

A few days later, an officer ordered us to set up some iron cots in the barracks and put blankets on them. We were designated hospital orderlies, were issued white armbands and worked from 4 P.M. to midnight throughout the epidemic. I never saw an Army doctor or nurse. We took and charted temperatures, but with no sanitizing equipment we had no means of sterilizing thermometers. So we merely wiped them on our pants as we went from patient to patient. One with no fever received a food tray, one with fever was given quinine, the only medicine I saw during the epidemic.

The wonder of it is not that so many died, but rather that anyone survived.
Dewey W. Graff
Camdenton, Missouri

Dear Sir: Just a few days after the Volstead Act became law in January 1920, my 9-year-old sister became desperately ill with influenza. Finally the doctor told our father, "I can't do anything more for this child. The drugstores in town have sold out of medicinal whiskey, but if you know where you can get some, the only thing I can suggest is that you get as much of it down this girl as you possibly can." So our father walked more than a mile on a cold January night to the home of a bootlegger, brought home a bottle of moonshine and did as the doctor suggested. Today my sister, Agnes French, is alive and well in Bicknell, Indiana. In the days when we were growing up, before and during Prohibition, a hot toddy was the home remedy for everything from a toothache to snakebite.
John R. Thomson
Park Ridge, Illinois

Climb Aboard The Most Awesome Combat Aircraft in the World. Be there...

IN THE COCKPIT

The Video Library of Today's Airpower

Spectacular Air Combat Action!

F/A-18 HORNET

BONUS! Includes Actual Footage of Jan. 4, 1989 Shootdown of Libyan MIG-23's.

Attack Aircraft in Action!
Carrier Launched Strikes!
Soviet Aircraft Up Close!
High Flying Spy Planes!
...And Much More!

Stand an F-15 Eagle on its tail, and feel its twin 23,000 lb. thrust engines and afterburners rocket you to 60,000 ft.! Catapult off a flat top in an F-14 Tomcat, roaring from 0 to 170 mph in just 3 seconds!

Now you can experience the thrill of flying the most formidable combat aircraft in the world—planes of electrifying capabilities, astonishing supersonic speeds, and dazzling arrays of weaponry. It's all in a new, all-action video library, *IN THE COCKPIT.* Featuring spectacular combat footage and narration written by leading experts on military aviation.

Six Action-Packed Videos

You'll receive six exciting videos, filled with authentic, breathtaking action. Go on a mission aboard the finest reconnaissance aircraft built, the incredible SR-71 Blackbird in **Spies in the Skies.** Fly with dedicated spy planes like the ones used over Cuba and Vietnam. In **Red Star** see close-ups of the new Soviet Mig-29. See the Famous Hind and Halo attack helicopters in remarkable footage from Nicaragua and Afghanistan. Fly carrier launched air strikes against North Vietnam in **Flat Tops,** and search for Soviet submarines in the Hawkeye.

In **Eagles in the Sky,** fire Phoenix missiles from the Navy's F-14 Tomcat, and fly the Air Force's F-15 Eagle and F-16 Falcon on air superiority missions. In **Fly Low, Hit Hard** see ground attack action in Vietnam with the nimble A-4 Skyhawk and the most feared ground attack aircraft in the world like the Thunderbolt II and the battle-proven Israeli Kfir. And in **Target Tank,** witness combat helicopter action on the modern battlefield.

Attractively Priced, Convenient Monthly Installments

IN THE COCKPIT is available exclusively from Easton Press Video. Each set of six videos-60 minutes each- comes in a handsome library case and is priced at just $149.75† payable in convenient monthly installments. To order, simply return the attached coupon or call the Toll-Free number. If you are not totally satisfied, return your set within 15 days for a full refund. Order today to avoid disappointment!

† plus 4.75 shipping/handling per set.

CALL TOLL FREE 1-800-367-4534
In Conn. call: 1-855-8717

© 1989 MBI

Easton Press Video
47 Richards Avenue
Norwalk, Conn. 06857

Satisfaction Guaranteed

For Fastest Service Call Toll-Free: 1-800-367-4534
In Conn. call: 1-855-8717

Yes! Please send me the *IN THE COCKPIT* video library. I understand only VHS format is available.

Name _____
PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

Signature _____
(All orders subject to acceptance)

Charge each of 6 equal monthly installments of $25.75* to my credit card:

☐VISA ☐MasterCard ☐American Express ☐Diners Club

Credit Card No. _____ Exp. Date _____

☐ I prefer not to use a credit card and will pay by check. Enclosed is my deposit of $50.00*. I will pay the balance of $104.50* in three monthly installments of $34.83* each.

Allow 3 to 6 weeks for shipment.
*CT residents add 7½% sales tax.

Horowitz Plays Mozart Piano Concerto No. 23; Sonata No. 13. La Scala Opera Orchestra/Giulini. DG *DIGITAL* 115436

Handel, Water Music The English Concert/Pinnock. "Quite the best performance...now on the market."–Gramophone Archiv *DIGITAL* 115306

Holst, The Planets Montreal Symphony Orchestra/Dutoit. "The best available on both LP and CD." –Gramophone London *DIGITAL* 115448

Andrew Lloyd Webber, Variations; more Julian Lloyd Webber, cello. Philips *DIGITAL* 115473

Vangelis: Direct The Motion Of Stars, more. Arista 100470

Tchaikovsky, 1812 Overture; Romeo & Juliet; Nutcracker Suite Chicago Symphony Orchestra/Solti. London *DIGITAL* 125179

Handel, Messiah (Highlights) Musica Sacra/Westenburg. Hallelujah Chorus, I Know That My Redeemer Liveth, more. RCA *DIGITAL* 153586

Jascha Heifetz: Tchaikovsky & Mendelssohn, Violin Concertos Chicago Symphony/Reiner; Boston Symphony/Munch. RCA 104833

Ravel, Daphnis et Chloé (Complete) Montreal Symphony/Dutoit. "An absolute dream performance." –Stereo Review London *DIGITAL* 115520

Mozart, Overtures Academy of St. Martin-in-the-Fields/Marriner. Don Giovanni, Marriage Of Figaro, 7 more. Angel *DIGITAL* 134267

Brahms, Cello Sonatas Yo-Yo Ma, cello; Emanuel Ax, piano. "Distinguished...handsomely recorded."–Stereo Review RCA *DIGITAL* 154044

Kronos Quartet: White Man Sleeps Music of Ives, Volans, Hassell, Coleman, Johnston & Bartók. Nonesuch *DIGITAL* 140256

Mozart, Requiem Leipzig Radio Choir; Dresden State Orchestra/Schreier. "Exceptionally satisfying."–High Fidelity Philips *DIGITAL* 115039

Slatkin Conducts Russian Showpieces Pictures At An Exhibition, Classical Symphony, 3 more. RCA *DIGITAL* 154358

Pops In Love The Boston Pops/Williams. Clair de lune, Gymnopédies Nos. 1 & 2, Albinoni Adagio, Fantasia On Greensleeves, Pachelbel Canon, more. Philips *DIGITAL* 125230

Michael Feinstein: Isn't It Romantic Title song, How About You, My Favorite Year, A Fine Romance, 7 more. Elektra 172393

Horowitz In Moscow The historic return! Music by Scarlatti, Mozart, Rachmaninov, Liszt, Chopin, Scriabin, Schumann, others. DG *DIGITAL* 125264

Mozart, The Piano Quartets Beaux Arts Trio; Bruno Giuranna, viola. "Absolutely indispensable." –Stereo Review Philips *DIGITAL* 115271

Copland, Billy The Kid & Rodeo (Complete Ballets) Saint Louis Symphony Orchestra/Slatkin. Angel *DIGITAL* 141491

The Canadian Brass: High, Bright, Light & Clear Air On The G String, Masterpiece Theatre Theme, others. RCA *DIGITAL* 144529

Pops In Space John Williams leads The Boston Pops in music from Star Wars, Close Encounters, Superman, more. Philips *DIGITAL* 105392

Pachelbel, Canon in D Also includes other works by Pachelbel & Fasch. Maurice André, trumpet; Paillard Chamber Orchestra. RCA 133877

Gershwin, Rhapsody in Blue; An American In Paris; Concerto Pittsburgh Symphony/Previn (pianist & conductor). Philips *DIGITAL* 115437

Vivaldi, The Four Seasons The English Concert/Pinnock. "The finest recording of [it] I've heard."–High Fidelity Archiv *DIGITAL* 115356

Sousa, Stars & Stripes Forever Philip Jones Ensemble. Plus Semper Fidelis, Washington Post, more. London *DIGITAL* 115051

James Galway–Greatest Hits Memory, Angel Of Music, Perhaps Love, Clair de lune, The Pink Panther, Sabre Dance, Danny Boy, 13 more. RCA 173233

Dvořák, Symphony No. 9 (From The New World) Chicago Symphony Orchestra/Solti. London *DIGITAL* 115168

Teresa Stratas Sings Kurt Weill Nonesuch 124748

Artur Rubinstein: Chopin, 14 Waltzes RCA 101987

Beethoven, Symphony No. 6 (Pastorale) Plus Egmont Overture. Royal Philharmonic Orch./Previn. RCA *DIGITAL* 143612

Rossini, Overtures Orpheus Chamber Orchestra. The Barber Of Seville, The Turk In Italy, Tancredi, 5 others. DG *DIGITAL* 115527

Gregorian Chant Schola of the Hofburgkapelle, Vienna. 10 Propers from Graduale Romanum; more. Philips *DIGITAL* 115434

Alicia de Larrocha: Falla, Nights In The Gardens Of Spain Plus rhapsodies by Albéniz & Turina. London *DIGITAL* 115410

Tomita: Back To The Earth Electronic Bach, Debussy, more. RCA *DIGITAL* 154375

The International Preview Society

3 COMPACT DISCS, RECORDS OR CASSETTES for just $1.00

plus shipping and handling with membership

with No Obligation to Buy Anything...*Ever!*

Fiddler On The Roof Zero Mostel & original cast. Matchmaker Matchmaker, Sunrise Sunset, If I Were A Rich Man, more. RCA 100051

Eine kleine Nachtmusik; Pachelbel Canon; Toy Symphony; more Academy of St. Martin-in-the-Fields/Marriner. Philips *DIGITAL* 115530

Pavarotti: Anniversary Che gelida manina, E lucevan le stelle, Testi la giubba, Cielo e mar, Addio alla madre, 11 more. London 115344

Andrés Segovia Plays Bach Chaconne, Suite No. 3 (solo cello), more. MCA 163600

Kathleen Battle Sings Mozart Angel *DIGITAL* 144625

Mendelssohn, A Midsummer Night's Dream Marriner conducts. Philips *DIGITAL* 115546

Adams, The Chairman Dances; more San Francisco Sym./De Waart. Nonesuch *DIGITAL* 100491

The Jazz Album London Sinfonietta/Rattle. Rhapsody In Blue; Ebony Concerto; La création du monde; Prelude, Fugue & Riffs; more. Angel *DIGITAL* 172226

Perlman: French Violin Showpieces Introduction & Rondo Capriccioso, Havanaise, Tzigane, Poème, more. DG *DIGITAL* 115457

The Canadian Brass–More Greatest Hits Barber Adagio, Golliwog's Cakewalk, La Cumparsita, many more. RCA *DIGITAL* 164348

Into The Woods Bernadette Peters & original cast. Title song, No One Is Alone, Last Midnight, Agony, more. RCA *DIGITAL* 161656

Tchaikovsky, Symphony No. 4 Chicago Symphony Orchestra/Solti. London *DIGITAL* 125038

Liz Story: Speechless Title song, others. RCA/Novus 100494

Mozart, Symphony No. 41 (Jupiter); more Orchestra of the 18th Century/Brüggen. Philips *DIGITAL* 115297

Beethoven, Symphonies Nos. 4 & 5 Academy of Ancient Music conducted by Christopher Hogwood. L'Oiseau-Lyre *DIGITAL* 115009

Stravinsky, Petrouchka; more Montreal Symphony Orchestra/Dutoit. London *DIGITAL* 115331

Debussy, La Mer; Nocturnes Boston Symphony Orchestra/Davis. "The BSO is in tip-top form throughout."–Ovation Philips *DIGITAL* 115068

Bach, Organ Works Daniel Chorzempa plays the Toccata & Fugue in D Minor; more. Philips *DIGITAL* 115193

Plácido Domingo Sings Tangos DG 105302

Beethoven, Symphony No. 9 (Choral) On original instruments! London Classical Players/Norrington. Angel *DIGITAL* 100467

Kiri te Kanawa: Ave Maria Philips *DIGITAL* 115213

Perlman: Mozart, Violin Concertos Nos. 3 & 5 Vienna Philharmonic/Levine. "Radiantly sumptuous." —High Fidelity DG *DIGITAL* 115146

Rachmaninov, Piano Concertos Nos. 2 & 4 Vladimir Ashkenazy, piano. Concertgebouw Orchestra, Amsterdam/Haitink. London *DIGITAL* 125074

Values up to $47.94

This remarkable $1 offer is being made to introduce you to an outstanding classical music membership—with never any obligation to buy.

You'll find hundreds of outstanding albums in each issue of the Society's magazine, which will be sent to you approximately every 3 weeks, giving you 19 convenient opportunities a year to shop for fine music at home. But there is no obligation to accept any offering at any time.

You choose only the music you want!
If you'd like to accept the Main Selection, you need not do a thing. It will be sent automatically. If you'd prefer an alternate selection or none at all, just mail back the Notification Card by the specified date. You'll always have at least 10 days to decide. But if you don't, you may return your Main Selection at our expense for full credit. Cancel your membership whenever you wish by writing to us. Or, remain a member and take advantage of future money-saving bargains.

Substantial savings with our half-price bonus plan!
For every regular purchase you do make, you may choose a bonus album for only half of the members' club price! A shipping/handling charge is added to each shipment.

3 compact discs or records or cassettes for just $1!
Begin your membership now by choosing any 3 albums shown here for just $1 plus shipping and handling. Send no money now. We want you to judge for yourself before you decide to buy. If not delighted, return your 3 albums at the end of 10 days without obligation.

The International Preview Society

P.O. Box 91406 • Indianapolis, IN 46291

☐ **YES!** Please accept my membership in The International Preview Society and send me, for 10 days' FREE examination, the 3 albums I have indicated below under the terms of this offer. I may return them after 10 days and owe nothing, or keep them and pay only $1 (shipping and handling added to each shipment).

Please send all selections on: ☐ **Compact Disc** ☐ **Cassette** ☐ **Record**

Write Selection Numbers Here:

☐ Mr.
☐ Mrs.
☐ Miss First Name Initial Last Name (PLEASE PRINT)

Address_____ Apt._____

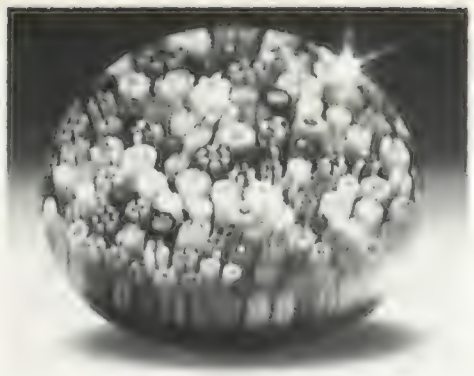
City_____ State_____ Zip_____

Telephone ( ) _____
Area Code

NOTE: Members who select compact discs will be serviced by the Compact Disc Club. Full membership details will follow with the same 10-day, no-obligation, no-minimum purchase privilege.

Limited to new members, continental USA only. Current CD Club members not eligible for this offer. One membership per family. We reserve the right to request additional information or reject any application. Local taxes, if any, will be added.

PDM (BF) YCPDM (PJ)



Discover the beauty of glass

PAPERWEIGHTS

☐ Paperweight from Parabelle Glass, American millefiori artists. $75

☐ *Collectors' Paperweights — Price Guide and Catalogue.* 192 pages, in full color. $15 (Free with purchase of the Parabelle paperweight.)

☐ Paperweight catalogues. $2

L. H. Selman Ltd.

761 Chestnut Street, Suite 4D
Santa Cruz, CA 95060
Toll-free 800 538-0766

Name

Address

City State Zip

Check enclosed ☐ MC ☐ VISA ☐

California residents add appropriate sales tax

Card number Exp. date

THE CLASSIC HAYMAKER KNIT DRESS

A classic dress returns with the same styling you loved for years. Rib-knit collar. Front button placket, short sleeves and D-ring belt. Made in USA. Polyester double-knit to machine wash and tumble dry. In beige, bright-navy, jade-green, medium-blue, mint, bright-plum, pastel-pink, pastel-yellow or rich-rose. 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 18, 20.

Haymaker Dress,
$55.95
Add $2.50 for shipping.

Send for free 116-page catalog of women's fashions.

Order by mail or phone 912-924-9371

THE TOG SHOP

713 Lester Square, Americus, GA 31710

SPARKLER

Spring—nowhere so wonderful as at The Cloister and Sea Island!

Linger at breakfast or luncheon at surfside. Glory in the eternal freshness of the sea. The new season bursts forth everywhere.

Inspiring beauty and grandeur enhance your golf at Retreat Plantation. Match Davis Love III's mighty drives over Seaside 7. Get a lesson from golf-great-of-the-century Louise Suggs.

At the 5-Star, 5-Diamond Cloister, all meals are included with your surprisingly affordable range of choices in rates. The Cloister,® Sea Island, GA 31561. 800-SEA-ISLAND.

T·H·E C·L·O·I·S·T·E·R

Around the Mall and beyond

I had driven to this nice white farmhouse in the rain-sodden Berkshire Hills of Massachusetts to get to know Bill MacLeish. But a chorus of barks from two shepherds—one German, one Australian—had greeted me so vociferously that I almost cringed at the sudden blare of publicity. I'm just a journalist, not Gorbachev.

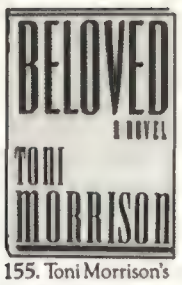
The barrage raised muffled echoes from the dripping woods, and also my host from his study in the shedlike extension that, New England-style, grew out from the house. He waved, then turned and spoke quietly to the dogs in their broad enclosure. Silence. "They just like to know what's going on," he said.

If you look at page 42 of this issue you'll see why I had come to call on William MacLeish: he's the author of the new book *The Gulf Stream: Encounters with the Blue God*, just out from Houghton Mifflin, and of its adaptation as a two-part article for this magazine. He is also the writer and narrator of an hour-long *NOVA* program on the same topic, airing on February 28. His story, rich with personal participation, indicated to me that he was a doer as well as a writer. A look at him reinforced that assessment: not tall, but well-knit, with little fat on him, short-cropped beard, thoughtful eyes, ready smile. He moves quickly and surely. He can walk up a long hill without panting.

One more thing: Bill MacLeish is the younger son of one of our most famous Americans, the late Archibald MacLeish, poet, dramatist, essayist, journalist, statesman, Librarian of Congress and winner of three Pulitzer Prizes. How, I wondered, did a sapling grow strong in the shade of such a tree?

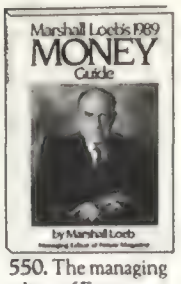
Understanding Bill meant visiting the

QPB. The book club for people who can't resist a great offer.



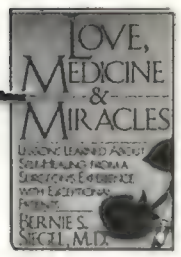
155. Toni Morrison's Pulitzer Prize-winner. "Extraordinary."—N.Y. Times.

Hardcover: $18.95
QPB: $7.95



550. The managing editor of *Fortune* magazine gives investing advice for 1989.

Hardcover: $24.95
QPB: $9.95

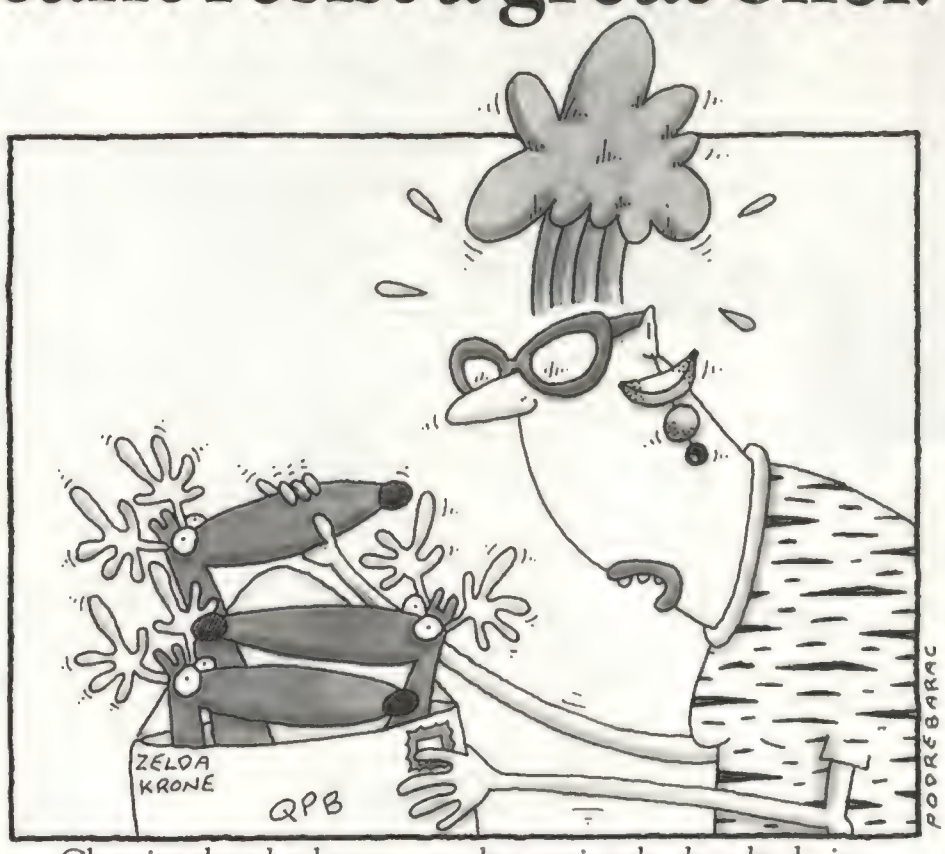


134. A surgeon outlines his prescriptions for recovery.

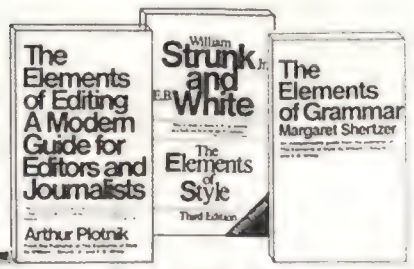
Hardcover: $17.95
QPB: $7.95

472. A new filled-to-bursting collection of over 500 hysterical "Far Side" cartoons.

QPB: $8.95



Choosing three books was easy, but getting the three bucks into the envelope proved to be beyond Zelda Krone's capabilities.



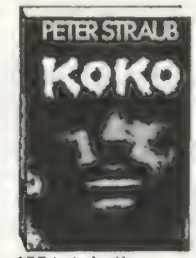
109. A special QPB trio: *The Elements of Style, The Elements of Grammar, The Elements of Editing.*

3-volume set
QPB: $10.95

3 books, 3 bucks. No commitment. No kidding.

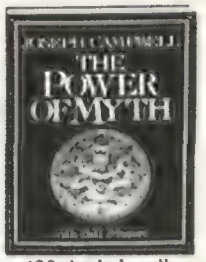
Actually, with QPB you don't have to send the bucks up front. Simply choose any three books from this page; we'll bill you later for $3, plus shipping and handling.

As a member you'll receive the QPB *Review* every 3½ weeks (15 times a year). It will keep you up to date with the latest books, a refreshingly unusual selection of softcovers—priced at up to 60% less than their hardcover counterparts. And for every book you buy, after this special offer, you'll earn Bonus Points. These can be traded in for free books—you pay just shipping and handling. And of course, with QPB, you're under no obligation to buy any more books. So why wait? Just choose your three books now—and send the bucks later.



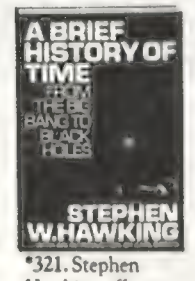
*554. A thriller about 4 Vietnam Vets in search of a murderer, by the author of *Ghost Story.*

Hardcover: $19.95
QPB: $9.95



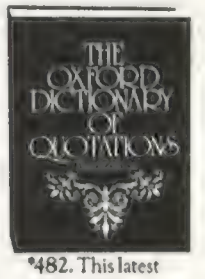
423. A scholar tells how myths have shaped our lives. A PBS TV series.

Hardcover: $27.50
QPB: $15.95



*321. Stephen Hawking offers a convincing big picture of the origins of the cosmos.

Hardcover: $18.95
QPB: $9.50

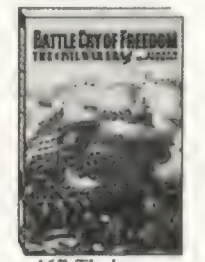


*482. This latest edition of the famous dictionary has 40,000 memorable quotations.

Hardcover: $45
QPB: $18.95

*471. An unforgettable novel about Lee Harvey Oswald and the JFK assassination.

Hardcover: $19.95
QPB: $9.95

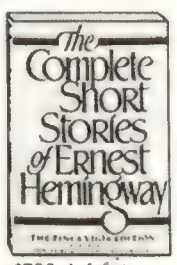


467. The best-selling history of the Civil War.

Hardcover: $30
QPB: $14.95

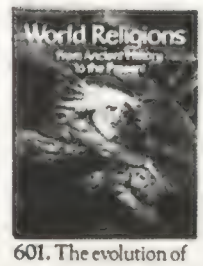
681. 198 vegetarian recipes that are as appealing as they are healthful.

Hardcover: $19.95
QPB: $10.95



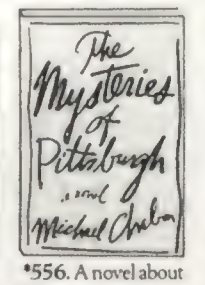
*793. A definitive one-volume collection including seven previously unpublished tales.

Hardcover: $22.50
QPB: $10.95



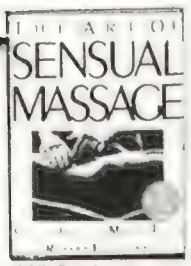
601. The evolution of beliefs throughout history. Illustrated.

Hardcover: $29.95
QPB: $12.95



*556. A novel about a young man and the friends who change his life during one summer.

Hardcover: $16.95
QPB: $8.95

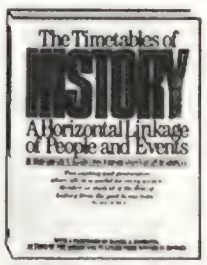


297. Soothing therapeutic techniques. 150 graphic photographs.

QPB: $9.50

347. Practical tips on how to renovate a house on a limited budget.

Hardcover: $22.50
QPB: $14.50



267. The story of civilization in a unique chart format.

Hardcover: $29.95
QPB: $12.95

*498. 1989 edition. What to write, how to write it, where to sell it.

Hardcover: $27.50
QPB: $13.50

*QPB Exclusive: The only softcover edition now available.

How QPB Membership Works.

Selection: Each *Review* lists a new Selection. If you want it, do nothing—it will be shipped automatically. If you want another book or no book at all, complete the Reply Form always enclosed and return it by the specified date. (A shipping and handling charge is added to each shipment.)

Return Privilege: If the *QPB Review* is delayed and you receive the Selection without having had 10 days to notify us, you may return it for credit.

Cancellations: You may cancel membership at any time by notifying QPB. We may cancel your membership if you elect not to buy at least one book in any six-month period.

OK. Send me my 3 books for $3. No commitment. No kidding.

Quality Paperback Book Club,® P.O. Box 8804, Camp Hill, PA 17011-8804

Please enroll me in QPB and send me the 3 choices I've listed below, billing me only $1 each, plus shipping and handling charges. I understand that I am not required to buy another book. You will send me the QPB *Review* (if my account is in good standing) for at least six months. If I have not bought at least one book in any six-month period, you may cancel my membership.

9-16

Indicate by number your 3 choices

Name (Please print clearly) QB454-3-2

Address Apt.

City State Zip

QPB® Quality Paperback Book Club

Prices are generally higher in Canada. © 1989 Quality Paperback Book Club. All orders subject to approval.

SUBSCRIBE TO
STEUBEN
CATALOGUES

© Corning 1989

Send $6 for our 120-page 1989 catalogue of brilliant crystal gifts and selections for collectors. Priced from $135. **In addition, receive a free 1-year subscription of seasonal catalogues.** Mail to Steuben, Dept. C, Fifth Avenue at 56th Street, NY, NY 10022. Above, Tall Momentum Vase by Peter Aldridge.

Name

Address

City

State Zip S3B

STEUBEN
THE CLEAREST FORM OF EXPRESSION

Simply
Extraordinary.

Custom design by James W. Gray & Co.

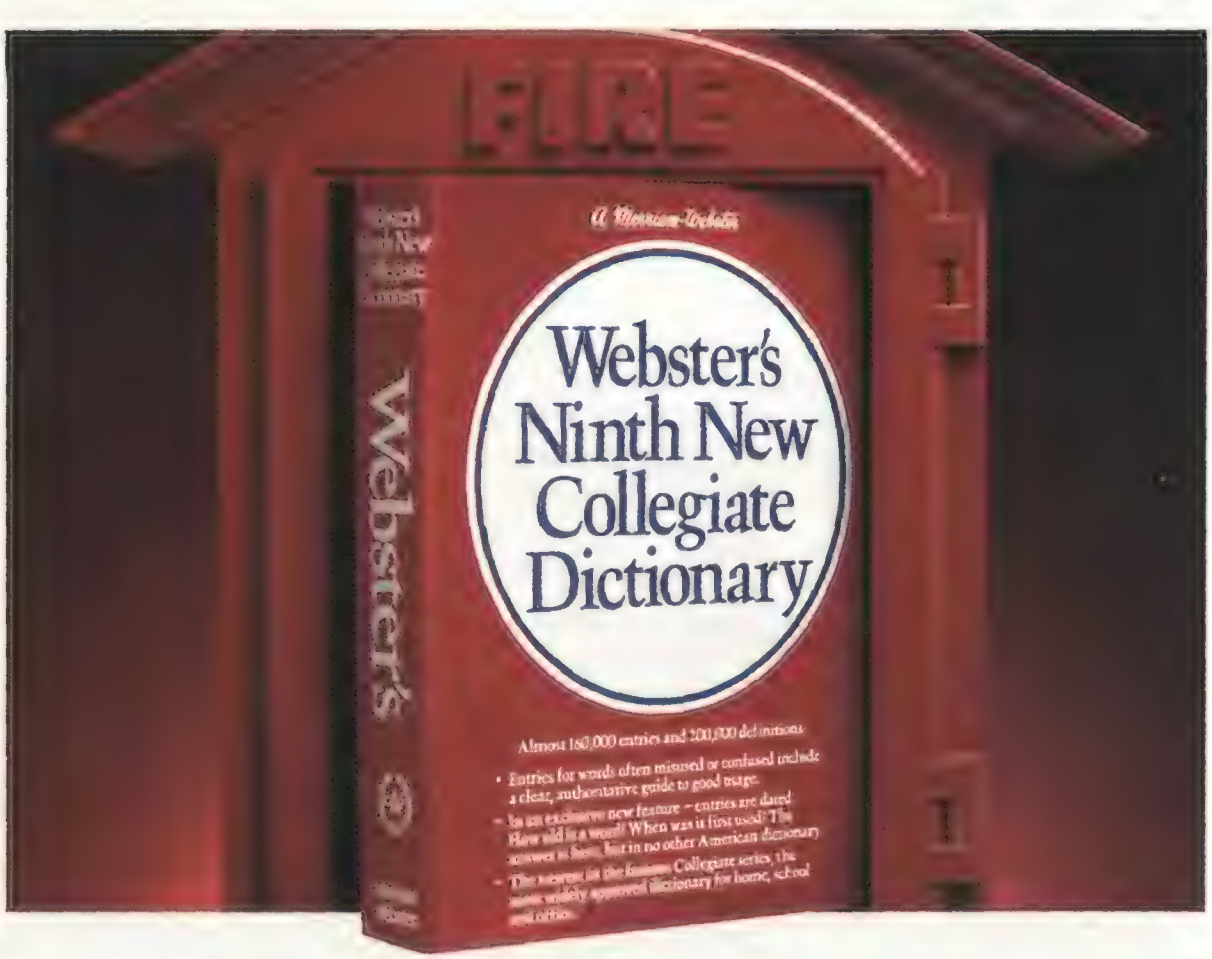
We invite you
to call or write
for our $10 portfolio
of pre-designed homes.

Visa, MasterCard accepted.

Ask about our
custom design and
free pricing services or
request an appointment
to visit a Woodhouse.

Woodhouse
POST & BEAM HOMES

P.O. Box 219, Dept. SM
Mansfield, PA 16933
1-800-227-4311
PA - 717-549-6232
MD, VA - 301-964-1453



America's favorite to the rescue.

No other dictionary resolves more burning issues–how to spell it, how to say it, how to use it. And it's the dictionary to tell you how old a word is.

©Merriam-Webster 1989

environment that shaped him. I had read "The Silver Whistler," his moving memory of his father, in the October 1983 issue of SMITHSONIAN. Now I wanted to see the place, Uphill Farm, where he had done so much growing up.

It's a half-hour drive along small, high-crowned roads that wind over hills and beside rushing streams. As we set out, Bill paused beside the dog enclosure and rolled down his window. "Listen, you two. I won't be gone long. I'll be back before dark. OK?"

They both looked at him thoughtfully, and then, I swear, they nodded and went quietly about their business.

We didn't chatter during the drive, but Bill reacted tersely to ideas as they occurred. Passing a parked pickup truck: "Damned hunters are all over the place this time of year. I used to hunt. Can't stand it now." Passing a weedy meadow, once a pasture: "Hardly anyone raises dairy cattle anymore, so the fields revert to brush. The thing is to just sell out to developers and make a bundle."

We dropped through pine forest, turned sharply, climbed again. "The people who bought Dad's house have kept it exactly as it was, except for one addition. They say they'll keep the land. God, I hope so."

We climbed a long hill, turning, glimpsing a steep hayfield beyond a stone wall. And there, above us, looking down at us and out at the hills to the east and west, stood the family home.

Coming level with the house, we reached a break in the wall. The stone gave way to white palings curving in, like cupped hands, to a little gate. It's a welcoming design, and for a moment I could almost see figures pushing open the gate—the Hemingways, the Mark

Bill MacLeish takes break from tether-diving in Bahamas during *NOVA* shoot.

At first she thought it was the Golden Alaska Caviar, or the chilled vodka. But when his face took on that ear to ear grin, the one she hadn't seen for a while, she knew it was more.

"Let's get married," he said.

"We're already married," she said.

"Again," he said.

And over Pink Lobster Bisque and Peppered Canneloni they laughed and planned a shipboard wedding.

And when the last morsel of Royal Pheasant was gone, when the Gateau Napoleon had been reduced to crumbs, it was written in stone.

Wednesday morning, on the ssCostaRiviera, somewhere between Grand Cayman and Cozumel, Lido Deck aft, David and Jennie Curland got married again. A waiter, Giovanni D'Angelo, stood up for David. The Chief Purser, Lorenzo Dasso, gave the bride away. And Captain Elio Mandrilli pronounced them man and wife.

They had cruised Italian style. With Costa.

With friends.

COSTA

CRUISING ITALIAN STYLE®

The CostaRiviera, the CarlaCosta and the Daphne sail from Ft. Lauderdale and San Juan to the Caribbean's most exotic ports of call. See your Travel Agent or write Costa Cruises for a free brochure.

Costa Cruises, World Trade Center, Dept. SN 80 SW 8th Street, Miami, FL 33130-3097.

Ships of Italian and Panamanian registry.

Van Dorens, the Sandburgs, the Dos Passoses, the Dean Achesons, the Felix Frankfurters—and the MacLeishes coming down the path to greet them.

Bill is haunted like that all the time. "As a youngster, I knew Dad was different. I didn't know why, but boy, was he famous! And there was this steady procession of people coming to see him, and I realized that they were famous, too."

It sounds like a wonderful boyhood, running wild on 200 acres, meeting key people in the worlds of literature and government, hearing your father read aloud a few freshly minted lines to his wife. "If he wrote a dozen lines in a day," says Bill, "he was delighted." And the dinners: "Guests most weekends. Brilliant talk." And then the music after dinner. Bill's mother was a concert singer, and in the evenings music poured from that wild hillside.

But it wasn't all joy. "The house wasn't run for children. Mother ran it for Dad. He came first. Always." Bill's brother, Ken, 11 years older, was enrolled in boarding school at about age 5. Bill, as a child, was sent to Farmington, Connecticut, with his sister, Mary, to live with their grandfather for the school year when their parents were in New York or abroad. "That," he told me, "was the unhappy part of my childhood that every writer is supposed to have. I learned then to tell myself stories."

Uphill Farm meant summer vacation and close association with their father. Did they compete with him?

"Ken was always driven to. I struggled to keep up with both of them. I don't think I measure myself against Dad anymore, though I'm always conscious of him. He had passions. He believed in myth and also in duty. 'A man should do this,' he would say. 'A man should do that.' I really felt I was getting even closer to him toward the end of his life."

When he got out of college in 1950, Bill could think of no other course to take than to follow his father and older brother into writing. "I was totally under the sway of the two of them, so off I went, right in their tracks."

Archibald MacLeish had been a star writer for *Fortune*, and Ken MacLeish was on the staff of *Life*, eventually to leave it for *National Geographic* (where I knew him fondly). So Bill competed for a job with *Time* and won a slot at the Dallas bureau. The Korean War called him away. He went into armor, trained at Fort Knox and ended up a tank-tactics instructor with a lasting respect for the training staff. "I learned more there than in four years at Yale," he maintains. He also found time to marry, later fathering two daughters.

After the war, he bounced from one academic or foundation job to another, all exciting, rewarding—and temporary. Off to Peru with the Institute of Current World Affairs—he's loved South America since his first trip as a boy. Back to the United States to work for *Fortune*, then Latin America again with a small magazine. Picked up by Cornell for a Latin American project, then to New York to become executive director of the Center for Inter-American Relations. Then Yale's president, the late Kingman Brewster, asked him to be his special assistant.

This put MacLeish on the firing line

The Buckingham Wile Company, N.Y. ©1988. 40% Alc. by Vol.

He knew then, after the music, the dancing, and the long, long, conversations over B&B, that

during the troubles there in 1969 and '70. "Once when the Yale campus situation got tense, the Connecticut National Guard was alerted. It was a time of extreme tension. Brewster managed to defuse things. He also opened the dining halls to feed throngs of people, including the militants who wanted to burn the university down. A strange and also wonderful time."

Bill's involvement with salt water began when he became editor and publisher of *Oceanus*, magazine of the Woods Hole Oceanographic Institution. He raised circulation, joined research cruises, edited copiously and began writing, including his first article for SMITHSONIAN in April 1979 (it was about oceans and weather). The idea for a big episodic book on the Gulf Stream followed inevitably. "So," he says, "after being all the things I have been, I now call myself a writer."

Researching and writing *The Gulf Stream* has delighted and obsessed him—and also once scared him thoroughly. "I'd been tether-diving off the Bahamas, and I surfaced and swam leisurely to the dive boat, then unclipped my gear and handed tanks and mask aboard, taking my time. I climbed on board myself, lazily, and then I looked back down into the water. And I saw a shark that apparently had been following me all that time, watching me, waiting. That scared the hell out of me."

Back at his farm that afternoon, I followed him into the home he shares with his second wife, poet Elizabeth Libbey, and upstairs to the warm, finished room where he works. The view is lovely and pastoral, but, he says sternly, "I write facing a blank wall. I don't dare look out the window." He has an old word processor and works mostly standing up; also he exercises on a machine that simulates the action of cross-country skiing—unless enough snow has piled up to allow for the real thing.

More and more he thinks in terms of the environment. "Perhaps it started when I first saw what developers had done to Yorktown Heights, New York. That's about 40 miles north of New York City, and was a lovely, natural place when I was a boy. I looked at the mess they'd made of it and howled in anger. Now, after traveling so much on this planet, I think of the whole problem, the loss of land, the despoiling of water. We need an environmental religion, you see. And we don't have one."

While he was at sea working on *The Gulf Stream*, Bill thought about the next book he would write. It's an ecological history of our country before white settlement, when, as he says, "cod ran to 200 pounds, 16-foot sturgeon crowded the mouth of the Connecticut River and oysters were plate-size." It's to be called *The Day Before America*, and Houghton will publish it.

Reluctantly, I said goodbye to this delightful, thoughtful enthusiast, hammering away amid the fields where deer come at evening, and letting his mind sweep far beyond the Berkshires. The rain had eased off as I started down the driveway. At the dog enclosure, I rolled down the window. "Hey, you guys," I called, "I have to go now. But I'll be back. OK?"

They said it was OK.

Edwards Park .

Some nights you don't want to end.
And there is an art to moments like these called the art of lingering.
An art which achieves its finest expression with great friends, great conversation and the greatest of all liqueurs.
B&B.
An exquisite blend of 27 exotic herbs and spices artfully balanced with the finest French cognac.
B&B
LIQUEUR
The art of lingering.
it would be virtually impossible for him to live without her for more than two consecutive days.

Ford Taurus SHO. The car that will turn your idea

Exhilarating. Innovative. Exciting. Not the ordinary way to describe a four-door sedan. But the new Ford Taurus SHO is far from an ordinary sedan. Taurus SHO is the end product of Ford's quest to take the American sedan beyond its traditional role of people mover, and into the heady realm of the world class sports sedan. The end result is so compelling that you would seek out its performance even if you didn't need the convenience of four doors.

We began with the distinctive Taurus design, then added a fuel-injected 24 valve, V-6 engine with double overhead cams. The result: a 220 horsepower work of art, delivering the super high output that gives Taurus SHO its name.

But power is nothing without the ability

Buckle up—together we can save lives.

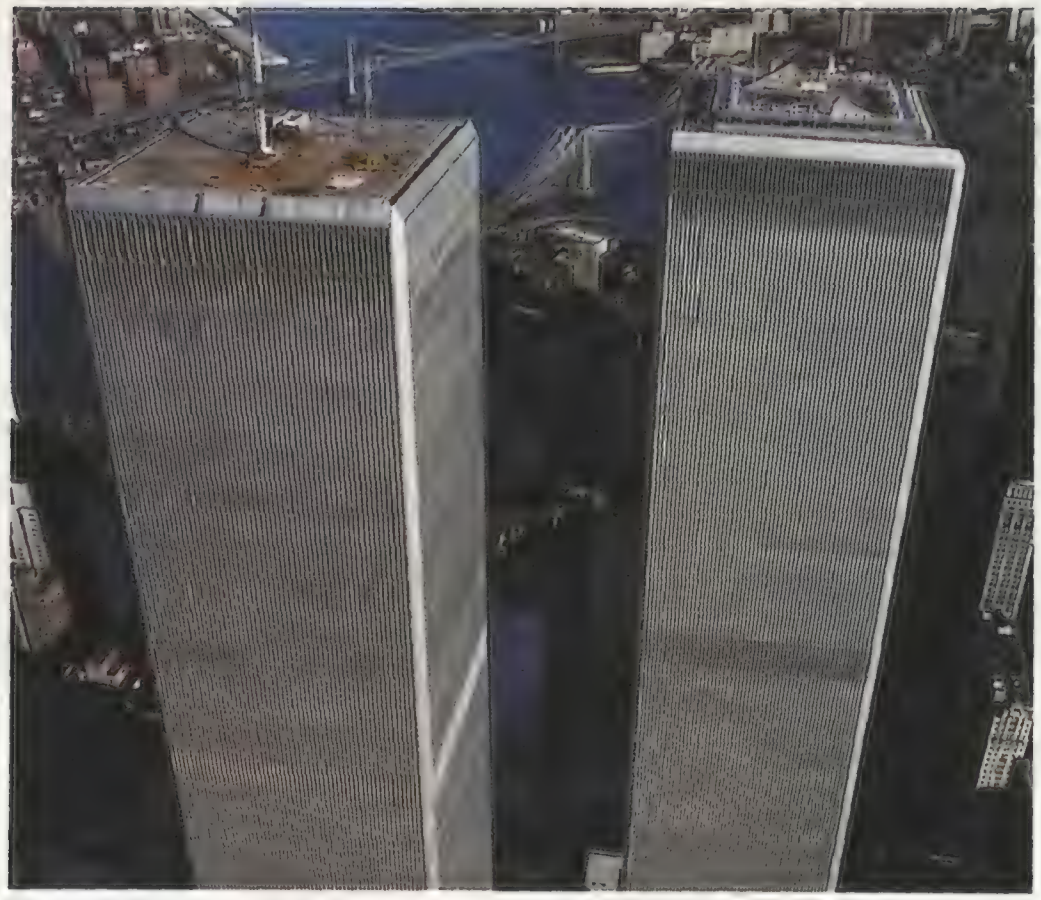
# of a four-door sedan inside out.

to control it precisely. So we gave Taurus SHO a 5-speed manual transmission and four-wheel independent sport suspension, for agile handling on demanding roads. And four-wheel disc brakes for stops along the way.

That same precision is reflected in the interior of Taurus SHO. Designed to reduce distractions. Designed to increase your enjoyment of the road. Standard features include a 6-way power adjustable driver's seat and an 8000 RPM tachometer.

The new limited production Ford Taurus SHO. Conceived to turn your preconceived notions about four-door sedans inside out.

Have you driven a Ford...lately? Ford



Low-rises. 2060 A.D.

Hi-Tech. 2060 A.D.

Will today's hi-rises be the low-rises of tomorrow? That remains to be seen. But Samsung audio products will surely be high on everyone's list.

SAMSUNG

The future of electronics.

Phenomena, comment and notes

A new ecological society will devote itself to the toughest mission of all: the restoration of land left for dead

For most of us, science is highly trained people doing experiments to find out how the world works. They may pour things into test tubes or hurl subatomic particles at one another in giant accelerators (see page 106); the common thread is that the scientists initiate and control the experiment. In some fields, however, it is impractical to do real experiments. You definitely do not want a star to form in your physics building. Ecology is another science in which experimentation is the exception. You can fiddle with the microbes in a flask, or even amphibians in tubs of water, but not many people tamper with whole ecosystems for the sake of biological insight. Instead, ecologists spend years as outside observers, identifying, counting, measuring until they feel they understand the system.

Most of the planet has been subjected to massive, unintended ecological experimentation, nearly always to the detriment of the biosphere, of course. Natural ecosystems are not easy to find these days. Stand on a hillside in coastal California among the exotic grasses and Australian eucalyptus trees: Is it natural? Walk along a northern New England coast kept free of sediment-trapping plants by an introduced snail called the periwinkle: Is it natural? The science of ecology is acquiring as many levels as a lit major's interpretation of *Moby Dick*. You move from trying to understand the ecology of what exists now to finding out the ecology of the ecosystem that existed when the site really was

Let others
collect stamps,
follow baseball,
and preen
next to antique autos.
Harold Cooke's love
is the tuba.
For 39 years,
in fact,
Harold has,
quite unabashedly,
oom-pah-pahed
with passion.
And recently,
after a 3-day journey
to Harrisburg, Pa.,
where he spiritedly partook
in the 9th annual
International Tuba Day,
Harold
received from his wife,
Nancy,
a tribute to that passion.

M.J. Hummel®
M.I. Hummel Figurines
The ultimate display of affection.

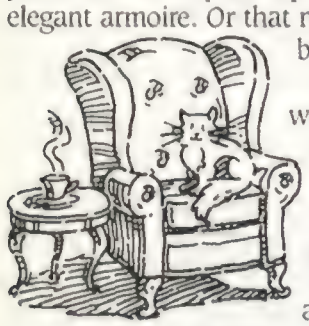
Manufactured by Goebel, W. Germany © 1988

Five Reasons There's No Place Like Home For Furniture Shopping.

Sometimes the best way to go furniture shopping is to stay right where you are.

Because Edgar B brings America's finest furniture right to your door. There's no reason to leave home when you can review hundreds of collections in the comfort of your favorite chair.

Edgar B has hand-picked thousands of pieces, compiling them in a beautiful 276-page color catalogue. Complete with details like dimensions so you can find the perfect place for that elegant armoire. Or that magnificent breakfront.



To shop with us, all you have to do is flip through some pages. Dial a number. And relax while someone waits on you. Plus, we deliver, unpack and set up your furniture. And your complete satisfaction is guaranteed.

Save 40% to 45% on every furniture investment you make. Forget those midnight madness sales or Valentine's Day deals. By marketing directly from our North Carolina showroom, Edgar B can offer you substantial savings on every piece. Every day. Giving you all the time you need to plan your furniture investments. And every other month, you'll receive our *Preferred Collection* mailer, filled with market specials.

The best selection you'll find anywhere. In our catalogue, you'll sample the best offerings of more than 60 manufacturers. Nationally known, trusted names, as well as small, exclusive lines not available in your area. More than you'll find searching through dozens of stores.

Your furniture expert is always just a phone call away. Call our toll-free number and you'll be matched with a personal sales consultant who's been trained to appreciate the differences in furniture. Someone who can answer questions, helping you make the best possible buying decision.

Receive a free guide on fine furniture investments, if you order your catalogue now. This new 12-page booklet, *What You Need To Know Before You Buy Fine Furniture,* is full of expert advice on the qualities that distinguish truly fine furniture.

To get your catalogue and free guide, complete this coupon and mail it with a $15 check today. Or, for faster service, call 1-800-255-6589 and use Visa or MasterCard. And try furniture shopping the Edgar B way. Because there's no place like home.

FREE GUIDE
Order by March 31

Call toll free during business hours:
1-800-255-6589
(In NC, 1-919-766-7321)

Edgar B
America's Home Furnishings Authority

☐ **Yes,** I'd like to save time and money by shopping for furniture in the comfort of my own home. Enclosed is a $15 check. Please send the Edgar B Catalogue, my first issue of *Preferred Collection,* and my free guide. (Offer expires March 31, 1989.)

Name _____

Address _____

City, State, Zip _____

Phone ☐ Home ☐ Work _____

30580015

MasterCard® and Visa® accepted

Mail to: Edgar B, Box 849, Clemmons, NC 27012

"natural." How do you know you have it right? One way, a classic part of the scientific method, is to try to reproduce it. If you can build an ecosystem so well that it sustains itself, resists the intrusion of alien species and bounces back from the trauma of fire and storm, you may be close to the real thing.

More than scientific curiosity is involved. Most conservation groups are working to save at least pieces of the last few relatively pristine areas on the planet; we have progressed from trying to save single, pretty species to saving the whole habitats they require. There are not many such places left, however, especially in the developed countries. But another way to have part of our only planet in a natural, healthy state is beginning to open to us. We can now come closer then ever before to restoring the original, natural ecosystems on land that has been trashed. This country—and the world—has no lack of land that has been strip-mined, farm fields that have been exhausted, forests that have been clear-cut, marshes that have been filled.

Once we start to restore, we are no longer retreating, trying only to slow the wave of destruction. We begin to actually advance, to regain lost ground. Can we really do it, or is the idea only hubris, human arrogance rearing its head one more time? More than 400 practitioners spent five January days in Oakland, California, comparing notes at the first-ever annual meeting of the brand-new Society for Ecological Restoration and Management. The short answer is: yes, we can really do it—to some degree. At worst we can produce something that mimics the real thing and that, given enough time, could become the real thing. (One biologist suggested a name change to the "Society for Approximations.")

The attendees work at universities; in local, state and federal agencies; and for landscape architecture and environmental consulting firms. All learn by doing: restoring streams in Philadelphia parks or in the California hills; revegetating mine spoil in Utah or land torn up by tracked vehicles on an Army base in Colorado; or blending 600 razed residential sites into the landscape at Indiana Dunes National Lakeshore.

A guiding force behind the new society is a plant physiologist and journalist at the University of Wisconsin-Madison Arboretum, William R. Jordan III. The editor of *Restoration and Management Notes* since the journal began in 1981, Jordan thinks the time is right for the new society. Unprecedented media attention to the plight of the Earth will focus the attention of citizen and government alike on the potential of ecological restoration. A tall man, thin as a marathoner, Jordan is the opposite of the grim reformer. Restoration ecology will catch on, he says, because it is fun. Nature lovers, instead of just walking reverently through the woods, guidebook in hand, like so many visitors to a cathedral, can plunge in eagerly, even greedily, up to their elbows. "It gives one business to transact, takes us out of our isolation and puts us back inside nature," Jordan says. "We can take our science and our art back to the very edge of nature."

At the same time, Jordan and many of the society members worry about the ecological swap known as mitigation. Paradoxically, it is heightened environmental awareness on the part of the public that has led to the widespread

They're Back!

'57 CORVETTE

'59 CADILLAC

'56 THUNDERBIRD

The Classic Cars of the Fifties

The most exciting cars of our lifetime. In the most dazzling collection of die-cast models ever!

The *Eldorado* and the *'Vette*. The *T-Bird* and the *Woodies*. Unforgettable dream machines, to take us on a trip back through time.

They're all here! The Classic Cars of the Fifties. Twelve authentically detailed replicas, in the prized 1:43 scale. Each *loaded* with special features usually reserved for one-of-a-kind models costing hundreds of dollars or more.

Hinged doors and hoods that open. Bucket seats. Sculptured engines and undercarriages. Painted, hand-polished metal exteriors. All in the cars' original colors. As many as *fifty separate components* hand-assembled to form a single car.

There's never been anything like it in the hundred-year history of model car collecting. Imagine! Classics of this size and detail at just $55 each.

And the wall display crafted of hardwood and veneer—is yours at no additional charge.

It's the definitive collection. With every car chosen by the connoisseur's magazine *Automobile Quarterly*. And each one precisely crafted, to exacting new standards of excellence.

Outstanding value. From Franklin Mint Precision Models, of course.

Cars shown approximately actual size.
Corvette 3⅞"L Thunderbird 4¼"L Cadillac 5¼"L.

Display shelf measures 20¾" tall, 18¾" wide.

SUBSCRIPTION APPLICATION

Please mail by April 30, 1989.

Franklin Mint Precision Models
Franklin Center, Pennsylvania 19091

Please enter my subscription for *The Classic Cars of the Fifties,* consisting of 12 imported die-cast models in the prized 1:43 scale.

I need send no money now. I will receive a new replica every other month and will be billed for each one in *two equal monthly installments* of $27.50* each, beginning prior to shipment. The '50s-styled imported display, and a customized reference binder, will be sent to me at no additional charge.

**Plus my state sales tax.*

Signature .....
ALL APPLICATIONS ARE SUBJECT TO ACCEPTANCE

Mr.
Mrs.
Miss .....
PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

Address .....

City .....

State, Zip .....

11527- 602

© 1989 FMPM

TRAVCOA PRIVATE JET AROUND the WORLD

36 Days – departs October 5 – $29,500

Travel in luxury around the world in your private 707 jet, featuring first class seating, lounge areas, gourmet dining, and limited to only 60 persons.

Itinerary includes Tibet, Antarctica, and the new cruise ship *Santa Cruz*, our exclusive charter for the Galapagos Islands. Other places you will see are Kenya, India, Brazil, China and Hong Kong.

Price includes luxury facilities, prominent lecturers, outside cabins on the Galapagos cruise, superior rooms in luxury hotels, ballooning in Kenya, a research station visit in Antarctica, and monasteries in Lhasa.

TRAVCOA, Dept. SM3, P.O. Box 2630,
Newport Beach, CA 92658-2630
Cal: 800-992-2004 US: 800-992-2003

Name _____
Address _____
City/State/Zip _____
Travel Agent _____

Send for brochures:
- ❑ Private Jet Tour
- ❑ Africa
- ❑ Antarctica
- ❑ Egypt/Holy Land
- ❑ Europe
- ❑ India
- ❑ Orient/China
- ❑ South America
- ❑ South Pacific

View With A Room.

High atop a butte
in Jackson Hole, Wyoming,
with a glorious view of the
Teton mountains, is a
secluded, luxurious resort
from which to enjoy it all:
Spring Creek Ranch.

SPRING CREEK RANCH
P.O. Box 3154 Jackson Hole, WY 83001 307-733-8833
1-800-443-6139

Lilies for Naturalizing
Carefree Summer Color

Our Lily Naturalizing Mixture is made up of hybridizer seedlings from strains bred for the cut flower market. The parents include some of the most elegant flowers ever seen, with heights mostly in the 2-foot range—short enough, that is, not to need staking. They offer a splendid display that begins in June and continues for weeks. The range of color includes reds, oranges, yellows, and whites, plus all the delicious gradations in between. These hardy bulbs, all blooming size, require only well-drained soil and a bit of sun and will flower abundantly this year. Better yet, they will thrive and self-propagate in a site they like, actually adding to the show year after year.

To receive your bulbs, please order Lily Naturalizing Mixture, #84200 at $35 for 50 bulbs, $55 for 100 and add transportation charges of 10% east of the Mississippi, 15% west except 20% to Pacific Coast states (to CT & CA addresses, add sales tax). Phone orders are welcome at (203) 496-9600 weekdays until 6. Bulbs, with complete planting instructions, are shipped in time for spring plants, which is not far off. Sincerely, Amos Pettingill

White Flower Farm
Litchfield 9801, Connecticut 06759-0050

adoption of the idea. Basically, mitigation requires a developer to re-create habitats in exchange for ones he destroys. If a new building obliterates wetlands, for example, the builder is required to create new wetlands somewhere else. And in point of fact, it is that kind of work that supports many of the people at the meeting. The members made it clear that they consider restoration only a last resort—not a substitute for preservation. They do not want anyone to think that it is all right to destroy habitat because restoration ecologists like themselves can always replace it.

"Everyone here is a preservationist," Jordan said. "No one wants to be used as an excuse for destruction."

The protestation comes from people who know better than anyone else by how much they are falling short of the original. Joy Zedler and her graduate students at San Diego State University, for example, have made detailed comparisons of natural and man-made salt marshes. Natural marshes have thicker cover, twice the organic matter in the soil, more species and nearly four times as many individual invertebrates as do their man-made counterparts. So far, no created marsh in the San Diego area has attracted an endangered species. The marsh builders had hoped to see at least one endangered plant, a hemiparasitic annual called saltmarsh bird's beak, take hold, and the return of two endangered avian subspecies, the light-footed clapper rail and the California least tern. Zedler is not sure created marshes will ever match natural ones. Today, she points out, we must contend with exotic species of plants that crowd out the natives. Worse, the hydrology is changing, making it impossible to duplicate what once was there. "We cannot replace a natural marsh," she said.

The more we learn, though, the closer we can come. The effort is not new. Robert E. Grese of the University of Michigan took the meeting back to turn-of-the-century Chicago, where Ossian Cole Simonds was relandscaping Graceland Cemetery with native plants then considered weeds, and Jens Jensen was re-creating prairie wetlands in Columbus Park well enough to attract great blue herons back to the city. New work in late 20th-century Chicago was a highlight of the January meeting. Steve Packard of the Illinois Nature Conservancy recounted the detective work and botanical experimentation that led to

Lenox.

The Wings of Winter

Shown smaller than overall height of 8¼". Wood base included.

The majesty of the snowy owl—stunning realism in classic porcelain sculpture

Gliding above the frozen tundra, a magnificent bird of dazzling white spies an outcropping of rock. With powerful wing strokes, he breaks his flight—talons ready to grasp the granite below.

Lenox, renowned for achieving exceptional realism in fine bird sculpture, has now captured the drama of this moment in a new and original work of art.

Sculptured with lifelike detail, *Snowy Owl* is crafted in fine bisque porcelain. The hundreds of feathers, the spread of wings—the wingtips ruffled by the wind—all are perfectly defined. And the owl's every marking, the dark talons, the haunting golden eyes, and the colors of the rugged tundra are masterfully painted by hand.

An impressive work to display in your home or office, this fine imported sculpture is a Lenox® exclusive. So be sure to enter your order by April 30th. On credit cards, call **TOLL FREE,** 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, **1-800-223-4311.**

56391

SNOWY OWL **Please mail by April 30, 1989.**

Please accept my order for *Snowy Owl*. I need send no money now and prefer to pay as follows:

☐ DIRECT. I will be billed in 7 monthly installments of $17* each, with the first installment due in advance of shipment.

☐ BY CREDIT CARD. After shipment, please charge the full amount of $119* to my credit card:

☐ MasterCard ☐ VISA ☐ American Express

Acct. No. _____ Exp. _____

Signature _____

*Plus $4.25 per sculpture for shipping and handling. Sales tax will be billed if applicable.

Name _____
PLEASE PRINT

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip _____

56391

Mail to: Lenox Collections
P.O. Box 3020, Langhorne, Pennsylvania 19047-0620

LENOX. SINCE 1889.

© Lenox, Inc. 1989

Someone once said that good hotels do the big things. Great hotels do the little things.

Which is why Sheraton people are dedicated to doing the little things that make such a big difference to our guests.

So when you stay at a Sheraton don't be surprised that the concierge knows your name even if it's your first visit. That your waiter offers to pour you another cup of coffee, instead of waiting for you to ask. Or that your request for extra towels for the kids is granted immediately and with a smile.

Uncommon acts of thoughtfulness are common at Sheraton because our employees are trained to remember one basic thing: when it comes to our guests, little things mean a lot.

© 1988 The Sheraton Corporation

Sheraton
The hospitality people of
ITT

800-325-3535
Or call your travel agent.

Pictures of Dolason Hills Prairie in Redwood National Park, California, were taken two years apart. Logging road shown at left is nearly gone at right.

the reestablishment of a tree-studded grassland habitat that had been lost before ecology was born, the tallgrass savanna. When the first settlers suppressed fire, the open "parkland" disappeared under impenetrable scrub. Packard's first attempts to reassemble a savanna in Chicago fizzled. He spent several years puzzling over the problem, searching old plant lists and tinkering with the community—using seeds he and his colleagues collected from golf course roughs, railroad rights-of-way, cemetery corners and the edges of horse paths. Finally it all came together, leading to a whole new understanding of what the savannas had really been. Now several restored "parklands" are flourishing in the Chicago area, and a number of areas long unrecognized as savannas have been rediscovered.

One of the first attempts at pure restoration began in 1936 when a young botanist, Ted Sperry, arrived in Madison to oversee Civilian Conservation Corps workers planting a prairie at the University of Wisconsin. The idea to create examples of all the habitats in the state had come from a professor of wildlife management there, Aldo Leopold (SMITHSONIAN, October 1980). Fifty-three years later, a still-vigorous Sperry opened the first meeting of the Society for Ecological Restoration and Management. Later in the week a group of attendees marked the meeting with a little restoration of their own. They climbed the hills of adjoining Claremont Canyon Regional Preserve to plant native trees, live oaks and buckeyes.

For me the meeting ended with the Friday field trips. I looked at new salt marshes on the eastern and southern shores of San Francisco Bay, one of which treats effluent from a sewage plant, another created to mitigate construction on the edge of the bay. They are not yet heavily vegetated, and visually they look a lot like the wasteland all around them. But I could not help noticing that both were packed with diving ducks, dabbling ducks, wading birds, shore feeders and the hawks—in every direction—that were feeding on all of them. In at least a couple of places, the tide is turning.

John P. Wiley jr.

Widespread unrest in New Zealand!

Looking for the perfect vacation spot to relax you—without putting you to sleep?

Change climates. Come to New Zealand.

New Zealand—the place is really jumping! And sailing. And hiking. And golfing.

Escape from the rest of the world's pressures to the best of our world's pleasures.

New Zealand. If you'd like to get in on the action, write for your free copy of the action-packed, full-colour New Zealand Book—complete with photos, map and guide. New Zealand Tourist & Publicity Office, 10960 Wilshire Blvd., Suite 1530, Dept. SS3, Los Angeles, CA 90024. Or ring us up: (213) 477-8241. NZ

INTRODUCING THE NEW DODGE SPIRIT.

THE ALL-NEW DODGE SPIRIT ES. *Dodge Spirit ES is a true driver's sedan. You can tell by its aggressive lines. Monochromatic look. And by how quickly it moves when you put your foot down. A new 2.5L fuel-injected turbo provides the power. Or choose 3.0 liters of fuel-injected V-6 performance matched to a new electronic Ultradrive automatic. You also get responsive power steering. A sport suspension. And our exclusive 7 year or 70,000 mile Protection Plan.* Best of all, Spirit prices start at just $9,995, while the premium ES (shown) is only $12,495.† So see your Dodge dealer. Then let your spirit soar.* 7/70

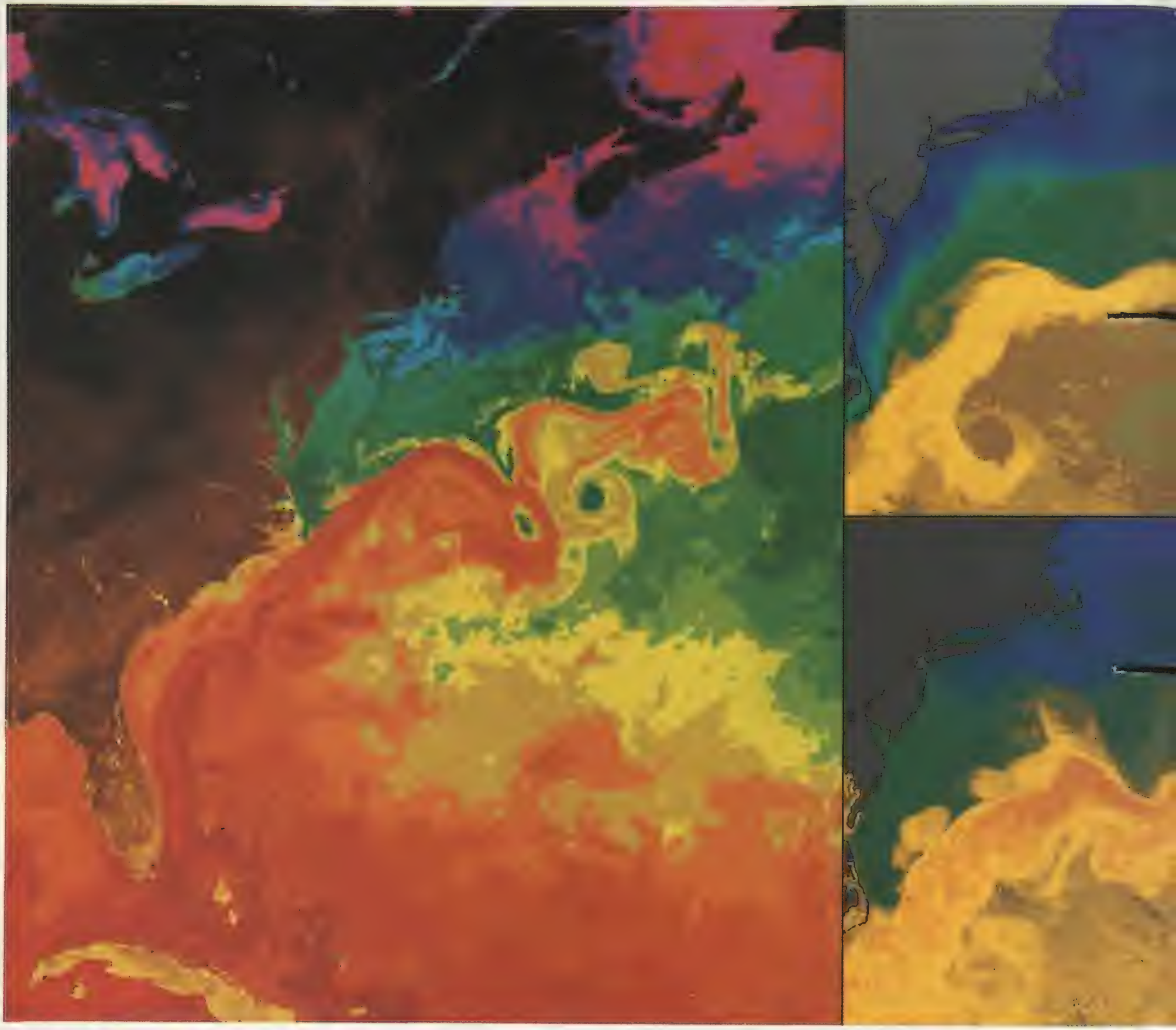
Dodge

THE NEW SPIRIT OF DODGE

THE PERFORMANCE DIVISION OF CHRYSLER MOTORS

*See this powertrain limited warranty & its restrictions at dealer.
†Sticker prices exclude tax, destination charge & options.

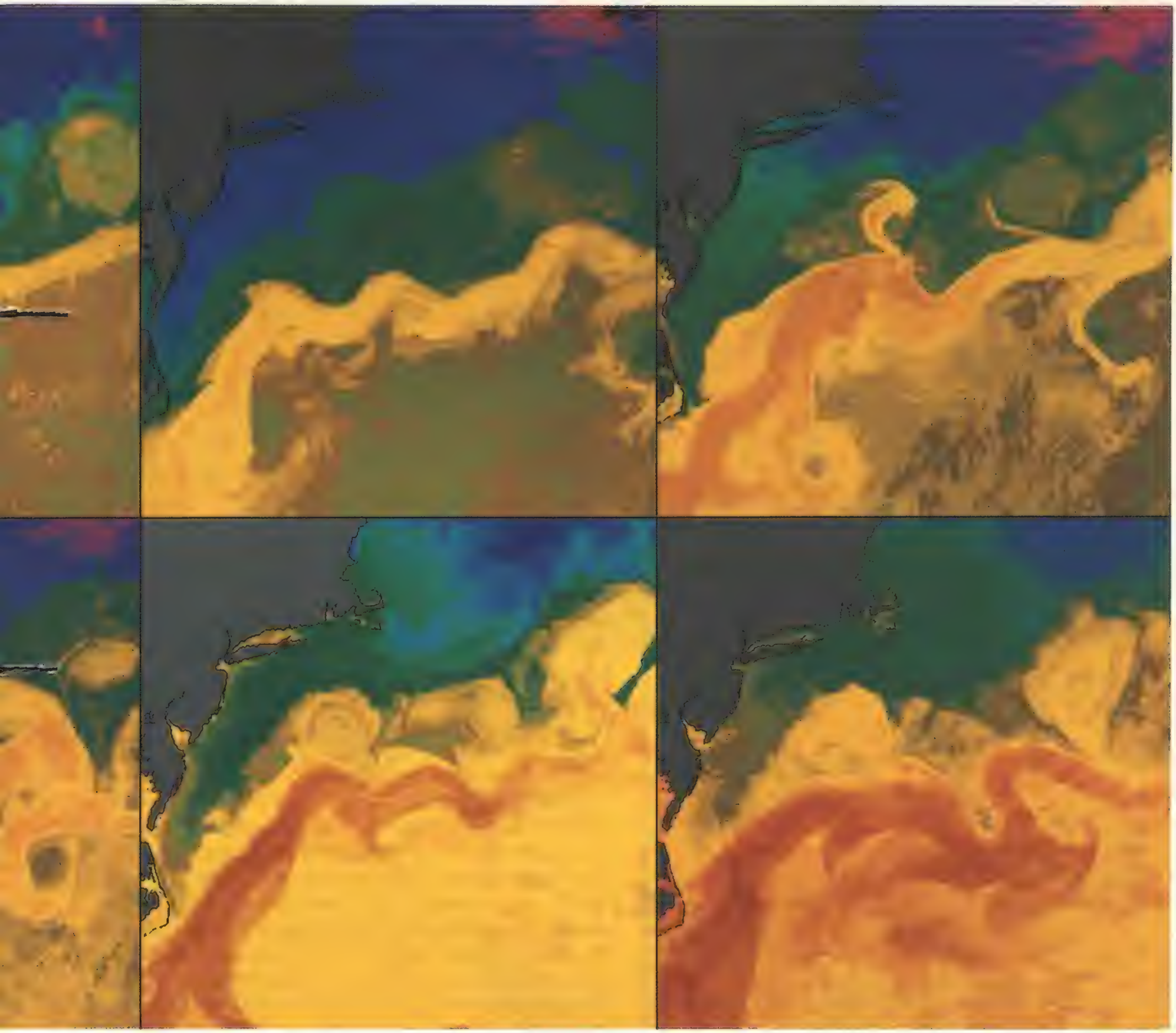
BUCKLE UP FOR SAFETY.



Satellite image of sea's surface temperature from 600 miles up portrays the Stream as hot, red dragon (about 80 degrees F) slowly cooling to yellow, green, blue, purple (about 40 degrees F) as it moves northeast.

By William H. MacLeish

Painting a portrait of the Stream from miles above—and below



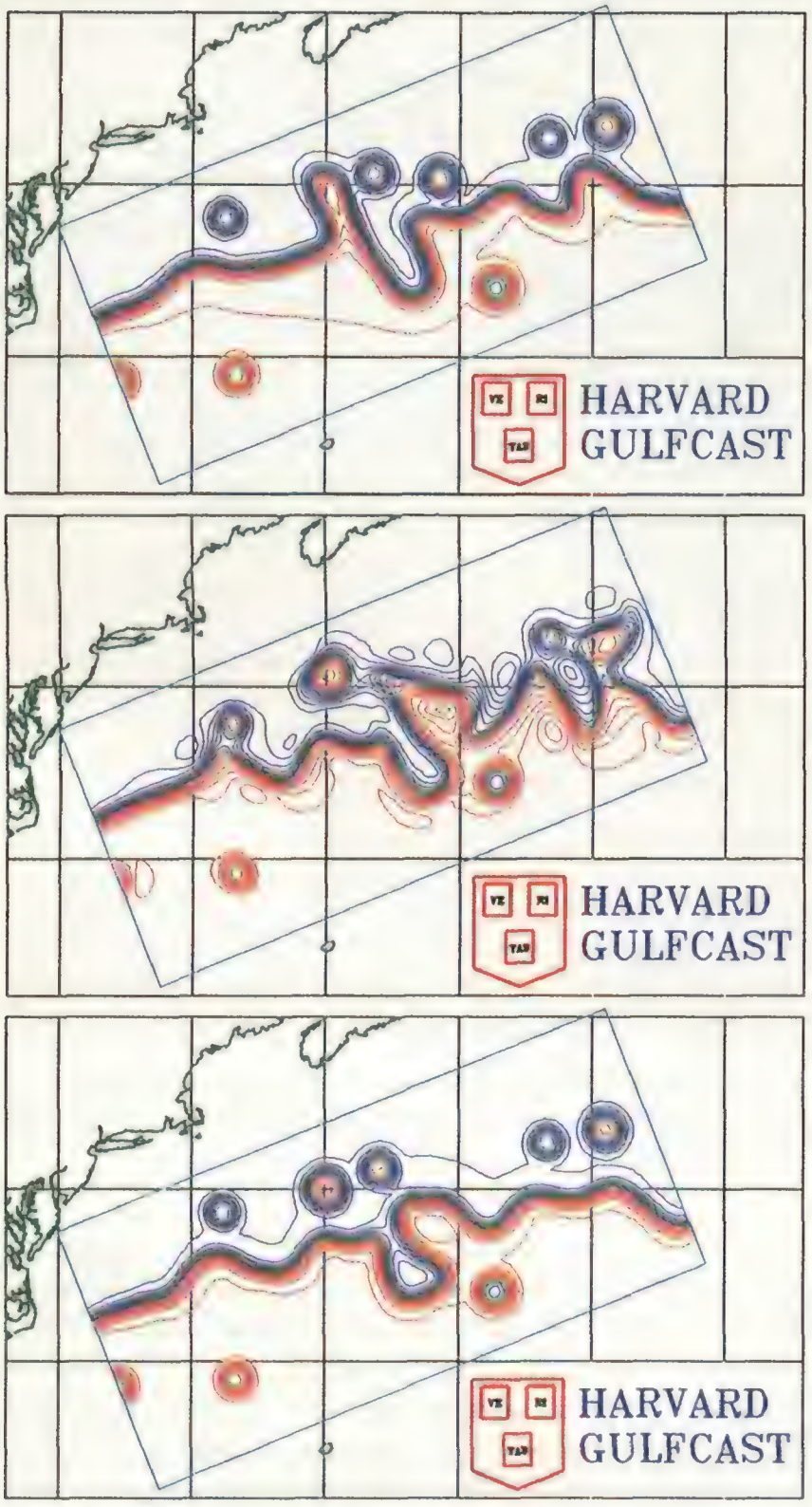
Six images above reveal Stream's meandering course in yellow, March through June, as it gradually warms and loses its sharp definition. To the Stream's north lie cold, inshore waters, to its south the Sargasso Sea.

From subs, satellites and search vessels, with glass tubes and sonar, scientists are at last getting an in-depth likeness

When they sing "From the redwood forest to the Gulf Stream waters," Americans tend to have only a small part of the Gulf Stream system in mind. That is the cobalt current that races past the Florida Keys and Miami and up past Lauderdale; the current whose spectacular color and velocity, as well as the warmth of its water, have made it celebrated throughout the world.

But after three years of working on a book about the Stream, when the time came to begin my last stint of

Second of a two-part series



Technology now can foretell Stream's progress. Top is Stream on May 4, 1988; middle predicts course a week ahead; bottom shows actual current on May 11.

voyaging I went to the other end of the line. The port of departure was the small city of St. John in the province of New Brunswick, Canada, where I went to board a roll-on, roll-off container ship built in South Korea and bound, ultimately, for her home port of Tonsberg, Norway. She was the 850-foot *Barber Tampa*, and I would ride her for a week, a good part of the way on currents associated with the Stream, to a container facility just down the Thames from London. From there, I would fly to Ireland for a look at some plants that grow where, climatically speaking, they should not be growing.

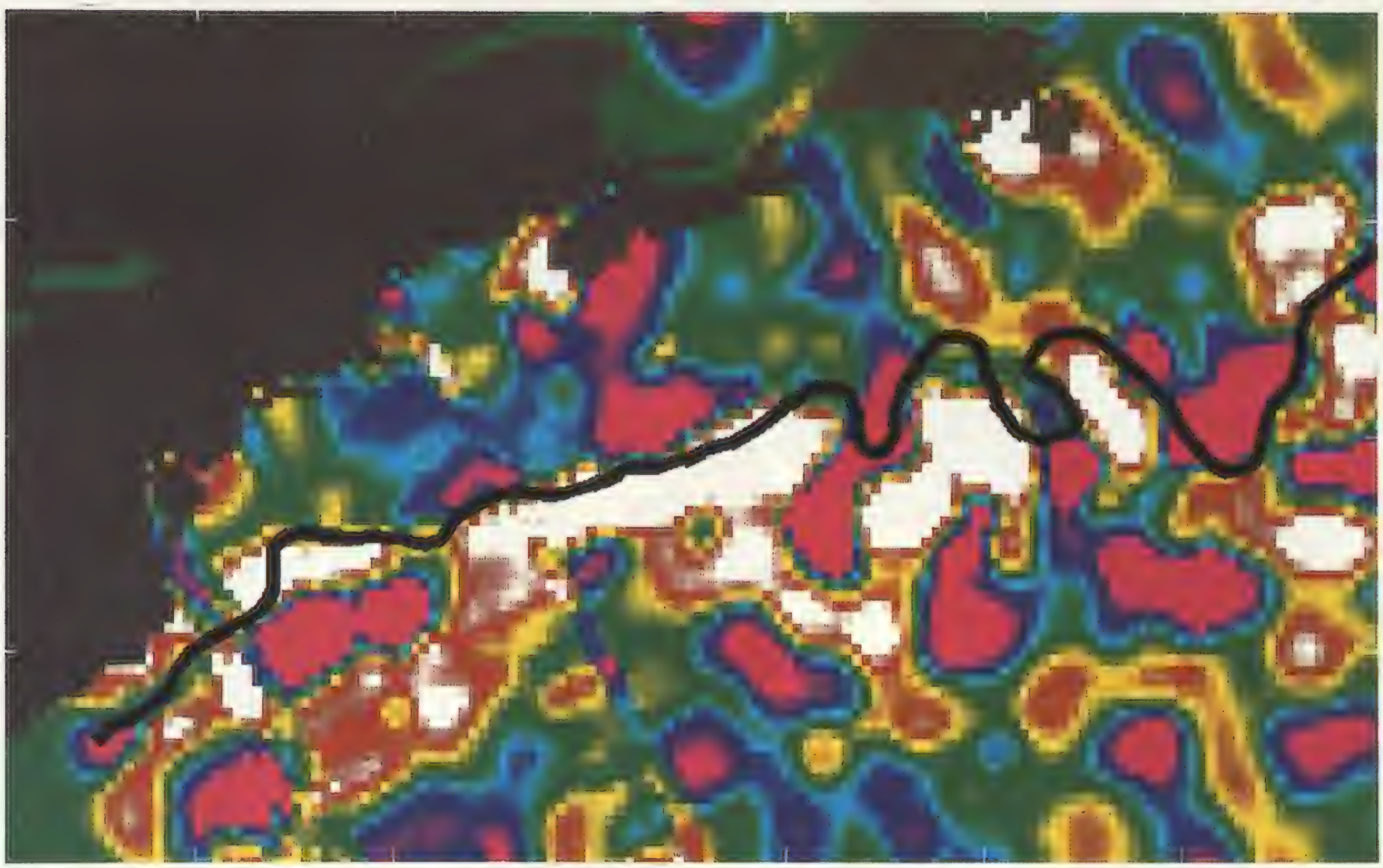
I had already sailed around most of the oceanic ellipse that oceanographers refer to as the North Atlantic subtropical gyre (SMITHSONIAN, February 1989). This trip would close the circle. More important, it would take me across some of the most fascinating and most complex ocean water in the world—whose flows and interactions affect weather in Europe and climate everywhere around a globe that today faces the possibility of severe climatic change.

"Sea smoke" and blankets of fog

With the help of a briefcase full of books, my aim was to review what answers sea science has provided to basic questions about the Gulf Stream system: Where does it go? What does it do along the way? What becomes of it? Above all, what makes it move? The work was soon so absorbing that I scarcely noticed when the *Barber Tampa* quit the harbor and slid out into the Bay of Fundy.

We rounded the southern tip of Nova Scotia, heading toward a sort of Grand Central Station of the sea. This is the eastward edge of the Grand Banks shallows, which thrust hundreds of miles out toward Europe. There the Gulf Stream comes in on a bow bend from the west, while the North Atlantic Current, cloaked in a broad wind drift, moves off to the east and northeast. And the Labrador Current runs down from the north. Depending on the season, waters off the Banks present dramatic changes of temperature—sometimes a variation of more than 40 degrees F. Even this far north, the Gulf Stream still retains some of the heat from the sun-warmed tropics, running in its near-surface layers to around 55 degrees F. But up here heat loss from the Stream is enormous, producing eerie tendrils of "sea smoke" and blankets of fog.

The Labrador Current produces something else, something more palpable: icebergs, brought down from the Greenland glaciers. Some of the bergs drift far south, to melt in the arriving Stream, threatening traffic in the busy sea lanes that the *Barber Tampa* would follow. A few months before I boarded her, I flew with the International Ice Patrol, operated by the



Crazy quilt of color shows a range of variations in height of sea's surface, as much as three feet, between white (highest) and purple (lowest). Northern edge of Stream (below black line) is consistently high.

U.S. Coast Guard. The patrol charts bergs, warning ships of dangerous intrusions. We spotted several bergs, some of them sheathed in fog. One such berg sank the *Titanic* in 1912, creating a furor that in turn created the International Patrol.

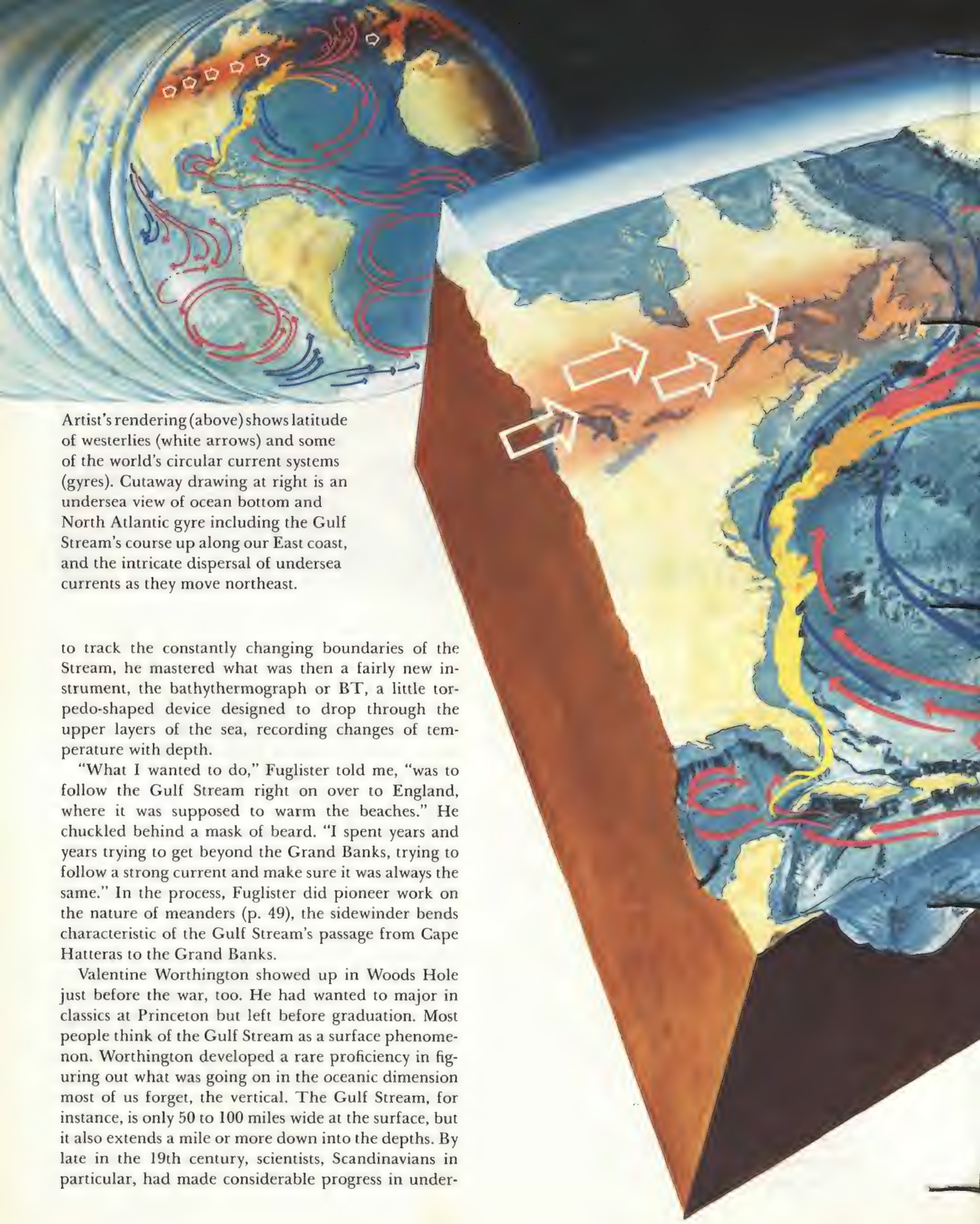
The *Barber Tampa* forged along, making 19 knots or so. She was the next thing to a ghost ship. Eighteen men ran her, a handful per watch. There was always someone on the cavernous bridge, but electronics kept an eye on much of the rest of her. Solitude even pervaded the mess, where officers and men ate excellent food to the slow, deep murmuration of Norwegian vowels. I gained weight, slept and worked on my research.

It wasn't long before we began running out of Gulf Stream, and I was confronted by a primary but long-standing popular misconception about it—the belief that the Stream itself continues on the surface to Ireland, southwestern England and Brittany, directly warming their shores. Though the Gulf Stream is one of the most thoroughly investigated ocean currents, it wasn't until fairly recently that oceanographers realized it dissipates rapidly in the Atlantic. In fact, it is not the current itself but in large measure the westerly winds now helping push the *Barber Tampa* toward England that carry the last of the Stream's warmth to Western Europe.

Benjamin Franklin took an interest in the Stream before the American Revolution. A century later, the British ship *Challenger* visited it on what historians regard as the inaugural research cruise of modern oceanography. Real persistence in the work didn't develop until the decade before World War II, when scientists out of the young oceanographic institution at Woods Hole, Massachusetts, began crisscrossing the Stream in the big ketch *Atlantis.* Three pioneering researchers come first to mind: Frederick (Fritz) Fuglister, who tried to establish the boundaries of the current; Valentine Worthington, who tried to trace the movement of water masses within the current; and Henry Stommel, a man with a rare ability to use the laws of global physics and a submarine imagination to understand the processes of sea motion.

Fuglister was a painter, a muralist, who signed on at Woods Hole in 1940 for a few weeks at sea. Trying

Adapting from his new book, The Gulf Stream, *the author tells of conversations with oceanographers, and his voyage across the North Atlantic to Ireland.*



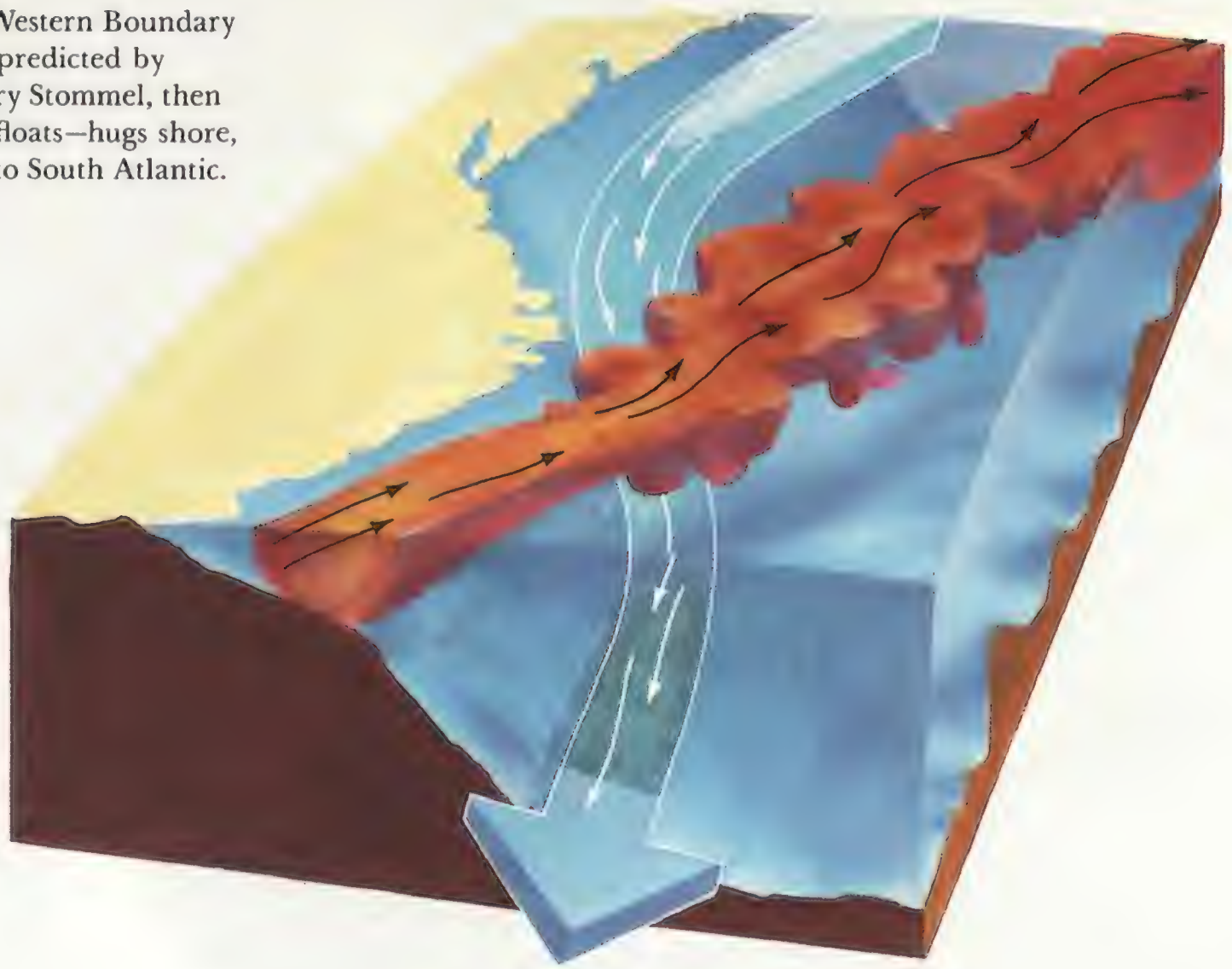
Artist's rendering (above) shows latitude of westerlies (white arrows) and some of the world's circular current systems (gyres). Cutaway drawing at right is an undersea view of ocean bottom and North Atlantic gyre including the Gulf Stream's course up along our East coast, and the intricate dispersal of undersea currents as they move northeast.

to track the constantly changing boundaries of the Stream, he mastered what was then a fairly new instrument, the bathythermograph or BT, a little torpedo-shaped device designed to drop through the upper layers of the sea, recording changes of temperature with depth.

"What I wanted to do," Fuglister told me, "was to follow the Gulf Stream right on over to England, where it was supposed to warm the beaches." He chuckled behind a mask of beard. "I spent years and years trying to get beyond the Grand Banks, trying to follow a strong current and make sure it was always the same." In the process, Fuglister did pioneer work on the nature of meanders (p. 49), the sidewinder bends characteristic of the Gulf Stream's passage from Cape Hatteras to the Grand Banks.

Valentine Worthington showed up in Woods Hole just before the war, too. He had wanted to major in classics at Princeton but left before graduation. Most people think of the Gulf Stream as a surface phenomenon. Worthington developed a rare proficiency in figuring out what was going on in the oceanic dimension most of us forget, the vertical. The Gulf Stream, for instance, is only 50 to 100 miles wide at the surface, but it also extends a mile or more down into the depths. By late in the 19th century, scientists, Scandinavians in particular, had made considerable progress in under-

Devices to help oceanographers plumb the depths include, from the left, original Nansen bottle for trapping water samples and for tracking temperatures; the RAFOS float, for tracking subsurface water movement; and the echo sounder, which can sit on the ocean's floor and transmit data. Research ship is deploying equipment.



The deep-running Western Boundary Undercurrent—first predicted by oceanographer Henry Stommel, then proved by tracking floats—hugs shore, flows under Stream to South Atlantic.

standing the dynamics of water movement below the surface. The flows there, they found, were affected by small changes in density that result in water pressure variations. Density is determined by measuring temperature and salinity of seawater; the scientists took these measurements at selected depths.

This was done by an instrument, versions of which are still very much in use, called the Nansen bottle. A number of these bottles are clamped at intervals onto a wire and lowered by winch hundreds, sometimes thousands, of feet into the sea. They are then tripped by a weight sent down the wire so that each captures a sample of seawater and records with special thermometers the temperature at its particular depth.

Working with the bottles, or a full array of hydrocasts, as they are now called, Worthington analyzed temperature and salinity, as well as oxygen content of seawater all over the western North Atlantic. Like other physical oceanographers, Worthington was attempting to map out ocean density patterns in order to determine the patterns of underwater circulation. He wanted to study how—given characteristic temperatures or chemical constitutions—moving water masses are formed in different parts and at different depths of the ocean. Such water masses retain identifying characteristics over long periods. It is possible to trace the warm, salty outflow from the Mediterranean as it moves under the surface and travels right across the Atlantic.

Early in his career, Worthington worked for Fritz Fuglister, who enlisted him in his dream of following the Stream to Europe. Worthington told me recently that he had a certain difficulty with the project. He tried, but found "the Gulf Stream doesn't go to Europe." That was a reference to Worthington's own highly controversial hypothesis, which is that the Stream's circulation is limited to a fairly tight gyre in the northwestern quadrant of the North Atlantic. He had tracked the oxygen content of the flows that did move east toward Europe from the Grand Banks area and found it higher than that of the Gulf Stream proper. Therefore, he hypothesized, the North Atlantic Current, which reached Western Europe, came from a different source than the Stream.

Fuglister and Worthington established an organization to celebrate their lack of advanced formal education, the Society of Semiprofessional Oceanographers. Another select member they recruited was Henry Stommel, who came to Woods Hole from Yale just as World War II began. Trained in astronomy, Stommel proved to have an innate sense of submarine physics and an uncanny ability to hunt down, or conjure up, convincing explanations of things that went on deep

underwater. And that was what interested him most, the physical processes of the ocean. Descriptive oceanography, the order of the day when he first arrived at Woods Hole and still emphasized now, was all very well—you had to know what the currents and eddies were doing. But what drew Stommel most was the mysterious *how* of undersea motion.

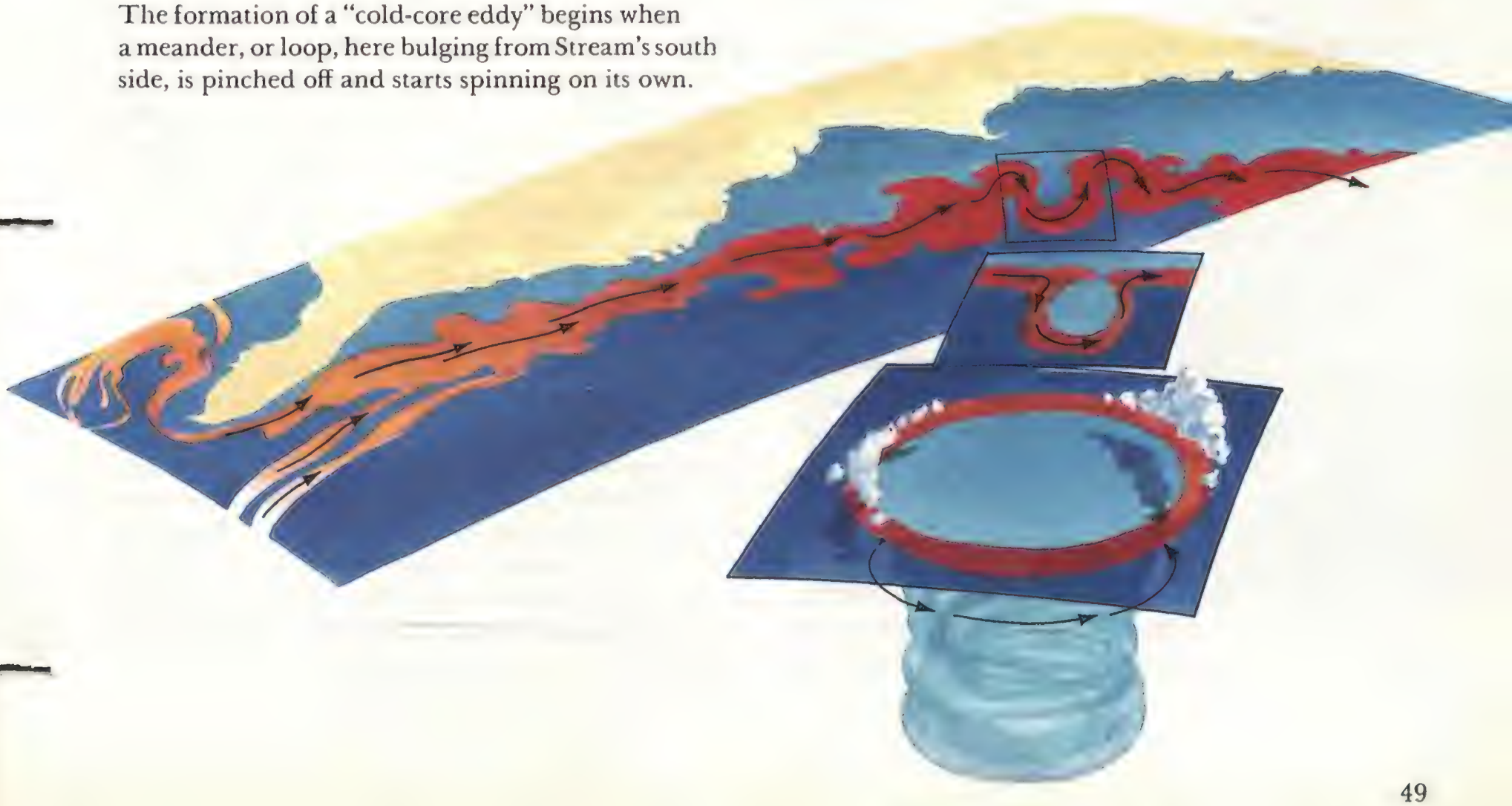
The how is complex. One major factor is density. Warm water is less dense than cold water. Like the heating system in your home, in which warm water rises from the furnace in the basement to heat the radiator in your bedroom, the warm waters of tropical regions tend to spread northward toward the pole. At the same time, cold, dense, northern waters sink and move southward; the process sets the seas in motion. Then comes the influence of the rotation of the Earth, known as the Coriolis effect (SMITHSONIAN, February 1983), which in the Northern Hemisphere acts on moving objects to impart a kind of right-hand English to vast bodies of water, causing them to move in a clockwise direction. This clockwise movement is heavily reinforced by winds—the trades blowing from the east in lower latitudes, the westerlies to the north.

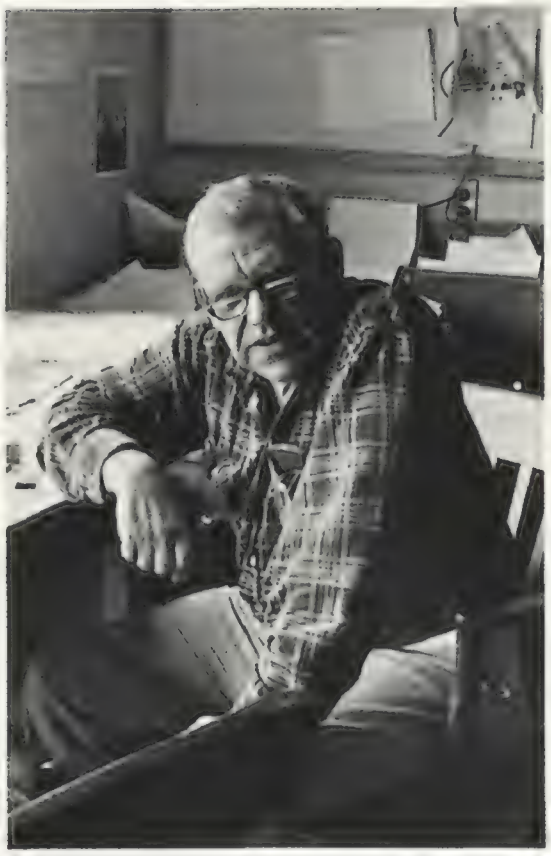
Thus the gyre—a huge clockwise rotation of the North Atlantic. Henry Stommel developed a simplified model of an Atlantic, complete with simplified continents, and clockwise circulation driven by simulations representing the trade winds and the westerlies. The simulated gyre his model produced was symmetrical—a circular current that flowed with constant force around a relatively calm center. But then Stommel cranked in another factor: the twisting effect produced by the Earth's rotation grows more pronounced as water moves away from the tropics toward the poles, and less pronounced as it circles back toward the Equator. When Stommel introduced this new ingredient into his experiment, he found that it changed things drastically. It produced a crunching of flow lines against the ocean's western boundary, which in turn produced an intensified, fast-flowing boundary current. Stommel had created a Gulf Stream in his laboratory.

What goes north in the sea must eventually return south—to conserve mass as well as to keep Europe from drowning. There was evidence that surface water moving north eventually cools sufficiently to sink. What Stommel also did was to figure out an important part of the return mechanism once the sinking (and cooling) water reaches great depth. Working with a rotating water tank model of the ocean, he posited the existence of a narrow undercurrent, perhaps rising in waters around Norway, that roughly ran through deep waters off Iceland, around the tip of Greenland and then south down the North American continent, hugging the continental slope (opposite). At Hatteras, he thought, it must simply pass under the Gulf Stream and continue into the South Atlantic, eventually flowing eastward into the Indian and Pacific oceans.

In 1957, just before his book on the Gulf Stream was to be published, Stommel received wonderful word. Worthington and another old friend, British oceanographer John Swallow, inventor of a metal tubular device that could be made to float with the current at

The formation of a "cold-core eddy" begins when a meander, or loop, here bulging from Stream's south side, is pinched off and starts spinning on its own.





Celebrated scholars in depth: Valentine Worthington, holding water sample; Henry Stommel in his Woods Hole office; and Frederick Fuglister, at a research chart.

desired depths, had produced evidence that Stommel was right. Deploying some of Swallow's floats at considerable depth off the coast of South Carolina, they had found the devices were carried away toward the south at up to a third of a knot—many times the speed thought to be typical of abyssal water movement at the time. The existence of Stommel's proposed deep-running undercurrent, which we now call the Western Boundary Undercurrent, had been confirmed.

Doing science in the ocean depths is like painting the portrait of someone you've never seen. The sea is alien to us. We can live along its edges and visit its surface. At great cost and some risk we can spend a little time in its depths. But when it comes to taking the full measure of the sea, oceanographers of Stommel's early and middle career were severely constrained. Pressures up to a thousand times those experienced on land regularly crushed their instruments. Fish bit through lines connecting undersea instruments to the surface, and some attacked research submersibles. Communication between instruments or from instruments to ship or shore was next to impossible, since the ocean is all but opaque to the radio waves that so facilitate research experiments conducted in air.

Ships are still the center of the oceanographic universe, the research vessels designed to take a scientific party where it wants to go, maintain them there for weeks, and return them and their precious data safely to the dock. The modern oceanographic ship is crammed with computers and sensors and communications devices. She can find just about anything her scientists want to have a look at, and she can hold position within a few meters of dead center.

The ship is still basically a platform for instruments, many of them products of the recent revolution in electronics and miniaturization. One is an inverted echo sounder, which sits on the bottom, well below the rush of the current, through which it sends sound pulses, timing the echo's return. As anyone knows who has watched World War II submarine films, sound travels exceptionally well under the sea. Since changes in density affect the speed at which sound travels, instruments like the echo sounder can monitor the structure and movement of currents within the Gulf Stream. Researchers at the University of Rhode Island's Graduate School of Oceanography, one of the leaders in Gulf Stream research, use it to track thermal fronts in the current and spy on its patterns of behavior.

Thomas Rossby, a scientist at Rhode Island, has developed a small drifter—a Pyrex tube enclosing jewels of electronics—known as the RAFOS float. It is a descendant of the devices John Swallow used to find Henry Stommel's undercurrent, devices that are known as SOFAR floats (for Sound Fixing and Ranging). SOFARs drift through the sea, cricketing their whereabouts to distant listening devices. Rossby's tubes do the opposite, recording pings from an array of sonic sources and then surfacing to broadcast their data to a

communications satellite. RAFOS is SOFAR backward.

The RAFOS floats, set to follow a selected density layer in the ocean, have helped Rossby's group determine that the Stream changes character with depth. Near the surface, it has a relatively smooth flow. Floats tend to stay in the current for some time, often a month or more. Deeper down, things get more chaotic; there is considerable mixing with adjacent waters, and the floats are more apt to be ejected from the main flow.

These days, too, satellites far above the sea's surface carry sensors that are giving marine science a breadth of vision, a mobility, it never had before. Research vessels and the hardware they deploy are enormously limited in range; by the time a vessel completes a transect of the North Atlantic, the ocean at her point of departure is markedly different than it was weeks ago when she measured it. A satellite, orbiting Earth several times a day, sees the ocean synoptically—taking in huge expanses in an instant.

Basically, two kinds of information descend from on high. The first has to do with the topography of the sea surface. Winds, the Earth's rotational forces, even a heavy rainstorm at sea can produce local differences in sea-surface height. Satellite altimeters now measure the highs and lows of the ocean surface so accurately that oceanographers can map pressure fields somewhat as weathermen do. The simile is apt. Air and water are both fluids, and the dynamics that control them are comparable—the chief difference being that the ocean is about 800 times denser than air.

Satellites also read heat and cold at the sea's surface, or rather the infrared emissions that betray sea-surface temperature. Their readings feed computers that turn numbers into colors. Represented by computer graphics (pp. 42-43), the Gulf Stream becomes a Chinese dragon off our East coast, flaming at the warm core of the current, cooling into blues and magentas at the margins. It stands revealed as a whole, from the race of the Florida Current to the confusions off the Grand Banks. You can make out warm-core rings (Sargasso Sea water surrounded by a loop of Stream water, over the continental slope) and cold-core rings (slope water bounded by a circling of Stream water in the Sargasso).

From Miami, a "temperature" movie

Computers and supercomputers are now able to add motion to such pictures. A team at the University of Miami has created a movie that shows steady changes in sea-surface temperature. At the University of Rhode Island, satellite data on the Stream have been transmuted into a film that shows how eddies move, drifting back upstream, recoalescing with the mother current or blocking a meander, forcing it to stall and balloon.

More important, the satellite-computer marriage has given marine scientists the wherewithal to call up oceans on their monitors and predict the behavior of currents. Allan Robinson of Harvard University is just such a marine forecaster. His "weather," which consists of the fronts, meanders and eddies of the Stream, moves through far more slowly than do atmospheric disturbances, taking weeks to cover the distance a winter low would travel in a few days. But Robinson's group also spends time looking at currents and eddies—the small, slow and immensely powerful underwater storms that contain so much of the ocean's energy. Robinson has had plenty of critics, who have claimed that he hadn't pushed his predictions far enough into the future to demonstrate success. So far the Harvard process—Robinson actually calls it Gulfcasting—has proved capable of predicting highly unusual events like the birth of a double Gulf Stream ring, and its accuracy now holds up for several weeks.

For any science, the essential payoff of research is expanded knowledge. But there are more pragmatic benefits. The U.S. Navy funds a significant part of marine research in this country, not out of altruism but because physical oceanography is now of basic importance to naval strategists the world over. One reason is that the submarine has become one of the most powerful weapons of war, and nations with the wherewithal to make their subs faster, deeper diving and quieter, regularly do so. Sound is still the best hunter of these lethal lozenges, sonar that pings off the metal hulls or hydrophones that can pick up the slightest creak of

Undersea hazards include hostile natives like this swordfish that attacked the "eye" of submarine *Alvin*.

machinery. But, as we have seen, sudden changes in temperature and density can do odd things to sound rays, bending them, creating shadow areas where submarines can hide. A Gulf Stream eddy thus makes a nifty hidey-hole, and it behooves the submariner serving any power to know how to track it and other oceanic fronts.

Commerce also benefits from undersea information. Food fish in abundance are found near the edges of warm and cold rings. Offshore oil drillers in deep water need to track eddies that could run into their rigs, possibly damaging delicate drill strings. Environmental officials cannot estimate how pollutants disperse in the sea without clear knowledge of the flows that make up its circulation.

Today the demand for information is strong enough so that the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration produces a five-day-a-week chart of Gulf Stream activity, including advance warning of bad weather to come. The producer, an oceanographer named Jenifer Clark who is based in Camp Springs, Maryland, relies on satellite information and her own extraordinary knowledge of the Stream's habits. She also works closely with yachtsmen who keep records at sea, to help increase her accuracy. The "Gulf Stream Daily" is accurate enough to attract subscribers ranging from various oceanographers to big-game fishermen to Coast Guard search-and-rescue teams.

The *Barber Tampa* was now well along on her way to London. We steamed a bit south of the great circle route, taking advantage of both wind (the westerlies) and weather. Up on the bridge, the captain, Ole Abrahamsen, talked about how the Norwegian Current, an extension of the North Atlantic Current, gentled the winters of his island home near Oslo. I remembered that current. It loops over the top of Scandinavia and east toward the Soviet Union, where it is credited with keeping ports like Murmansk ice-free when harbors far to the south freeze over.

Research vessel *Atlantis II* begins to haul deep-sea explorer *Alvin* and her crew safely back aboard.

The notion that the Gulf Stream acts as Europe's furnace is still part of the public's collective unconscious. At Woods Hole, they tell the story of a perfume manufacturer who approached the oceanographers with a request: he wanted to promote his product by dumping a tankerload of it in the Stream off Miami. His aim was to have it in the nostrils of the British by Easter, and he wanted to know how far ahead to cast his scent upon the waters.

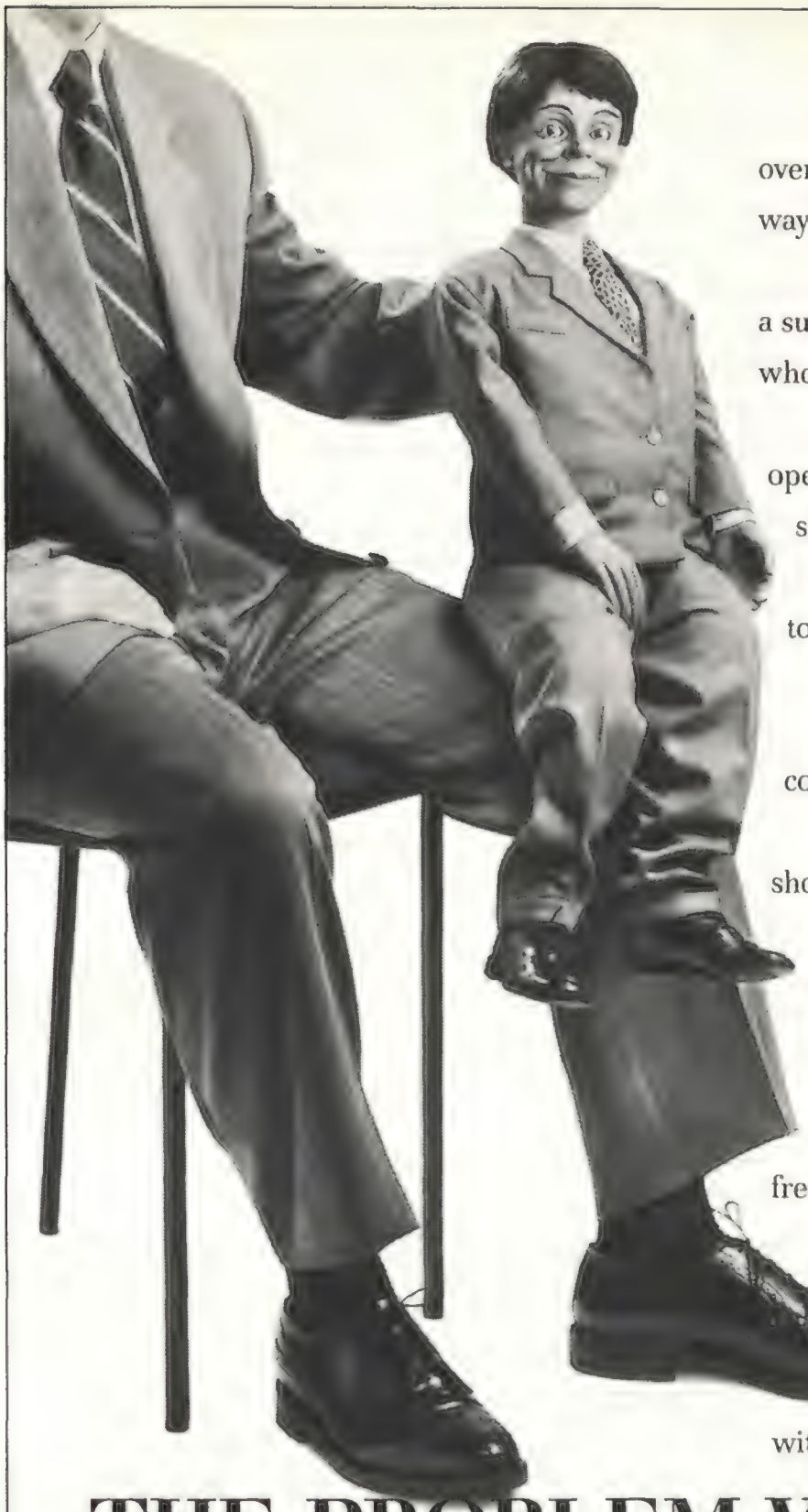
Not all a gift of the Gulf Stream

It is pretty clear that some warm water from off Newfoundland flows east toward Europe. Some oceanographers estimate the flow as approximately that of the Florida Current—substantial of itself but, especially after dispersal into distributaries, hardly enough to do much more than warm up a stretch or two of coast. But it would be a mistake to say that all warm water in the northern sea is a gift of the Gulf Stream. Circulation in the eastern North Atlantic is a maze of cross-flows. And there is also evidence of warm currents working their way north along the coasts of Europe.

The real answers to the Gulf Stream-as-furnace notion are blowing in the wind. If there were no North Atlantic, if Europe and North America were one landmass, frigid winds blowing out of the North and across Canada would arrive in Western Europe pretty much unchanged, and winters in London and Paris would be cold indeed. Several thousand miles of intervening seawater make a great difference, warming the winds and moistening them, too. That heat and moisture create what is called a maritime climate over much of Western Europe.

The Gulf Stream adds to the equation, hauling tropic water north to fuel the westerlies with even more heat and moisture. That fueling, evident in sea smoke and fog, represents a tremendous transfer of energy, the equivalent of a network of power utilities bobbing and humming across the seas far off Newfoundland. The transfer varies a good deal and that variation is translated into different yearly weather patterns over Europe. A British meteorological team has found that when surface temperature off the Grand Banks is abnormally high in winter, so is rainfall over northern Britain.

I had brought aboard a copy of Henry Stommel's latest book, *A View of the Sea*, an attempt to place



At Hanson, we never exercise corporate brawn over brain. We believe that to muscle in and dictate the way a business runs is the wrong way.

It's only common sense that the right people to run a successful specialist company are, of course, the experts who run it already.

And that knowledge and expertise learned at the operating level are invaluable and impossible to gain sitting only at 'corporate headquarters.'

We also believe that too much meddling only serves to demoralise staff and management alike.

In short, to operate a 'puppet regime' is bad business.

Currently, at Hanson, we own more than 150 companies worldwide.

And they operate in sectors as basic and diverse as shovels and shoes.

In every one of those companies we employ the same tried and trusted procedures.

We look closely at any new ideas or proposed plans.

We talk over budgets until we cóme to agreement.

Then we step aside and leave the operating managers free to run their day to day operations.

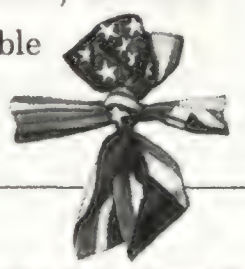
We have been working this way for more than 25 years. Achieving record-breaking profit levels in every single one of those years.

Applying the same guiding principles with each new acquisition we make.

THE PROBLEM WITH 'HANDS ON' MANAGEMENT, IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU TAKE THE HANDS OFF.

The Chairman of our US arm, Sir Gordon White, puts it this way, 'the fellows who run the operations are the fellows who make the money... and that makes them the most important people at Hanson.'

Pre-tax earnings of $1.5 billion, we think you will agree, adds a considerable amount of weight to that statement.



HANSON

Jacuzzi · Smith Corona · Imperial Tobacco · Farberware · Ames · Grove Crane · London Brick · Kaiser · SCM Chemicals · Universal Gym · British Ever Ready · Ground Round

For further information contact Karen Levy, Investor Relations, 410 Park Avenue, New York, NY 10022 212-826-0098.

Palms flourish on the Irish coast, but Gulf Stream does not—as was long believed—touch its shores.

theories of modern physical oceanography within the grasp of the technically-minded layman. I read it, remembering a talk with Stommel on a hot afternoon under evergreens bordering his place outside Woods Hole. He was describing his recent construct of vertical circulation, shallow and deep, in the North Atlantic. He asked me to think of a water parcel, say, a bathtubful, moving slowly just under the surface in the southwestern Sargasso Sea. It would move south and then west, entering the Gulf Stream for a quick ride to higher, colder latitudes. There, it would cool and sink, eventually looping around and back to the Stream at a level below its first trajectory. On its second time around, it would hitchhike even farther north, cool further, sink deeper, loop around and repeat the process.

Eventually, his theoretical bathtubful of seawater might travel so far north and east that it would enter the Norwegian or Greenland seas. There, oceanographers have found, winter winds off the polar ice chill surface water to the point where it sinks all the way to the bottom and begins a return flow south, some of it in the deep undercurrent whose existence Henry Stommel posited back in the 1950s. The newly cooled water drifts toward lower latitudes at a leisurely pace; centuries can pass before the flow begins to filter upward, warming as it goes, charged with abyssal nutrients that help support life in the near-surface layers. Then, once again, it begins its trip poleward in another cycle of what scientists call vertical circulation.

In the last ice age, which ended 100 centuries ago, the Gulf Stream was denied access to the Northern seas. The process of denial is not well understood. Perhaps the ice covering those seas was thick enough and permanent enough to insulate the water below it, slowing down the cooling and sinking process. That in turn would reduce deep flows toward the Equator, and that in turn would affect the most powerful part of the circuit—the Gulf Stream. In any event, scientists have found evidence that during phases of the Ice Age, the Gulf Stream turned sharp right at Cape Hatteras, at times flowing straight across the Atlantic to Spain.

Palms, and fuchsias ten feet tall

The *Barber Tampa* raised the Scilly Isles, swung round into the English Channel and headed up the Thames. When we berthed, I shook hands with Ole Abrahamsen and, after the most expensive taxi ride of my life, flew from Heathrow to Dublin and drove to the west of Ireland. A day later, I stood on a lane west of Galway with a friend, Charles Nelson of Ireland's National Botanical Gardens, looking at impossibilities: fuchsias ten feet tall and cabbage palms. These are subtropical plants, originally imported from Chile, New Zealand and Brazil. Yet here they were, flourishing in a land that lies north of Canada's major cities— almost as far north as Moscow. This was indeed external assistance, yet I knew enough now not to give the Gulf Stream all the credit for it.

Nelson took me onto the bog and showed me that a forest had grown there thousands of years ago, before temperatures and rainfall patterns had shifted and a blanket of peat formed, producing a quaking morass. I looked down at a darkened pine stump and thought of the climatic changes that modern scientists believe are on the way. Different changes, in that we, rather than nature, are responsible for most of them. The story is all too familiar. Automotive and factory emissions, even the gas propellants in some spray cans, have invaded the atmosphere and noticeably altered its chemical composition. The most publicized result may be global warming on a dangerous scale, as carbon dioxide and other substances come to swaddle the Earth.

Up until now, the ocean has been a balancing force, absorbing carbon dioxide from the atmosphere and carrying it to long-term storage. But like all other processes, this one too has its limits.

No one can predict what will happen or to what extent. Carl Wunsch of MIT, one of the nation's leading oceanographers, sketched two opposing scenarios for me, each involving Gulf Stream behavior. Both assume that warming will be more pronounced at the poles than at the Equator. In scenario one, polar warming decreases the temperature difference between tropics and Arctic that helps run the ocean's water-circulation pump. With the pump weakened, less warm water moves north and Europe gets cooler. In scenario two, warming in high latitudes is sufficient to produce a pool of warmish surface water. Westerlies pick up heat from the pool and Europe, as a result, gets warmer.

Wunsch believes we can't really understand or accurately predict such variances unless we work on a global scale. What happens in the Stream must affect what happens elsewhere in the world's oceans and vice versa, whether on a scale of weeks or centuries, feet or thousands of miles. Thanks to rapid advances in theory and techniques, he says, "for the first time it is feasible to think about viewing the ocean as a single connected fluid that is interacting everywhere with the other global fluid we have to deal with—the atmosphere."

Wunsch and his colleagues are planning a world-ocean circulation experiment, to be launched early in the 1990s. The aim is to advance oceanographic knowledge to the point where world-ocean models can be developed, simulations sophisticated enough to be coupled with global meteorological models. With that coupling, we finally will have painted the portrait we need to see clearly the twin fluids, ocean and atmosphere, in the spin of the Earth. We may then come to understand climate, and our role in affecting it, well enough to avert wrenching shifts in the temperature and moisture patterns of our planet.

Driving back to Galway, I kept drawing a parallel between society's outlook today and that of the man who sailed the southern arc of the Gulf Stream gyre 500 years ago. Christopher Columbus was concerned with a voyage into the unknown. So are we. He addressed himself to the discovery of a new sailing route to the Orient. We have to address ourselves to the preservation of a planet. He made basic mistakes, and had the skill and the luck to survive them. We could do far worse, I thought, than remember him in our own voyaging.

Forbidding icebergs are shrouded in fog, and often in "sea smoke," the name oceanographers give to the particular kind of foggy tendrils created when frigid air meets Gulf Stream currents in the North Atlantic.

All of GM, going all out for you.

1990 Pontiac Trans Sport SE at a GM vehicle development center

"We've got lots of long hours and hard days wrapped up in this one... taking it all the way from the design studio to reality. You factor it all in... safety, comfort, performance. Make changes, improvements... and make sure it ends up beautiful.

You know, I think we did it."

Fact: GM has been recognized for design excellence by the Industrial Designers Society of America more than any other U.S. company.

GM

MARK OF EXCELLENCE

Chevrolet, Pontiac, Oldsmobile, Buick, Cadillac, GMC Truck

By Sue Hubbell

Its ponds may not always be golden, but the loon still sings a wild song

We've given this big bird a hard time, but now, thanks to Loon Rangers and some other friends, we're beginning to make amends

Once upon a time, according to an old Inuit folktale, Loon and Raven were partners but in those days both birds were white and had no coloring on their parkas. They hunted during the day, and spent many evenings together talking and joking. One day when Raven was out hunting by himself, he found a place where people had camped on the shore of a lake and left behind charred wood from their fire. Raven flew back to camp and said to Loon, "Partner, our color is white. In the summer any animal can see us easily and when you hunt fish you scare them because you are so light. We ought to do something about our parkas."

"How?" asked Loon.

"We can use charcoal," replied Raven. "And we can make all kinds of fancy trimming."

When they got to the place where the people had made a fire, Raven said, "Let me color your parka first, but you will have to shut your eyes until I finish." Then Loon took the charcoal and it was Raven's turn to close his eyes. For a long time Loon colored and then he said, "All right now, open your eyes."

Raven opened his eyes and looked but he could see no fancy trimming. "You are a damned scoundrel," he croaked angrily. "I know I should not be this black." Loon just laughed. Raven grabbed a handful of ashes and threw them at Loon, but Loon dived quickly into the lake and the ashes only struck him on the back of the neck, where you can see them to this day. And that is how Loon got his beautiful parka. He is still laughing about how he fooled Raven.

When we first became human, loons were already here and we have always told stories about them. They're the stuff of legend and of the modern equivalent—research. The common loon, *Gavia immer*, is the one many Americans and Canadians see in the summertime. (The other species are the arctic, the Pacific, the red-throated and the yellow-billed, and their ranges have less overlap with ours.) A goose-size bird, the common loon is striking in breeding plumage, smart white and black, with red eyes. Loons' eerie calls are loud enough to carry over the large territories (anywhere from 50 to 200-plus acres) that mated pairs defend on their Northern lakes.

Loons are specialists, most at home in the water where their dense bones and the ability to force air from their bodies help make them extraordinary divers. When given enough water (10 to 20 acres) a loon can run awkwardly across the surface with wings aflutter and raise its heavy body into the air, where it is a fast flyer. Radar-tracking reports tell of loons cruising at 75 miles per hour, but in short bursts they probably can get up to the speed of a big-league pitcher's fastball—90 mph or more. On land they are clumsy. Their legs, so excellent for swimming, are far back on their bodies and nearly useless for walking. When they must get out on land to mate and nest, they push themselves along on their breasts and bellies.

At one time the common loon's North American breeding range extended as far south as Pennsylvania, Illinois, Iowa and California. Today the species breeds in Canada and only the northernmost part of the United States. A smaller population breeds in Iceland and Greenland. In the fall loons migrate to spend their winters on ocean waters.

These are big, emphatic birds and we pay a lot of attention to them. When in June 1987 the last dusky seaside sparrow died, the extinction merited a news story here and there. But when bad things happen to loons, and they do, we raise a ruckus. We form loon-protection societies, write PhD theses, organize rescue missions. We think loons are special. We like loons. William Barklow, a zoologist who provided the loon-call soundtrack for the movie *On Golden Pond*, put

A portrait of vigilance, female loon surveys lake in northern Minnesota from a sheltered vantage point on rim of floating island. Her nest, a grassy platform near the water's edge, is located only a few feet away.

Heeding the call of the loon

A pair of loon eggs, thick-shelled, impressively large and olive in color, blends right in with nest and cattails.

together a recording, *Voices of the Loon*, which has sold more than 80,000 copies. We're loon groupies.

Recently, I watched with interest while members of New Hampshire's Loon Preservation Committee (LPC), a project of the state Audubon Society, gathered on the shores of Lake Winnipesaukee for their annual loon festival. In the course of a few hours, they raised $20,000 by briskly selling to one another an astonishing array of items crafted, painted, stitched and embossed with loons: everything from shirts, tote bags and eyeglass cases to wood carvings, floor mats, calendars and coloring books. Anyone who knows an LPC member must learn to steel himself as he undoes the bow on his Christmas present.

Alan Phenix, a bearded young silversmith, spread out his wares. Why, I asked him, does he put loons on jewelry? "Loons are popular now," he replied. "They're like unicorns, you know? A few years ago everything had to have a unicorn. It's like that with loons now."

Compared with loons, humans are an upstart species. We've only been around a few million years. Ancestral loons separated from their closest relatives 50 million years ago, and modern forms have been here for 10 million years. It is likely that even that long ago they yodeled, hooted, wailed and laughed as they do today. Perhaps, says loon booster Rawson Wood, that's why we all feel a tingle along our spine and grow pensive when we hear loons calling over dark waters on summer nights in places that are wild, and in places that used to be wilder. Wood is the former chairman of the North American Loon Fund (NALF), which coordinates state loon committees.

Not a nice day for the loon count

On the day of Maine's annual loon survey in mid-July, I traveled North to stay there with a friend from New York City, who has a camp on a remote western lake, and help take part in the count, which must be made between 7 and 7:30 in the morning. My friend had invited several other guests, also from New York, who thought counting loons from canoes would be great fun. As it turned out, the fun index was down, owing to driving rain and high winds that morning, but everyone was a trooper, humans and loons alike. We counted four loons, an adult pair with two youngsters (who became part of a final number officially reported to be 1,139 adults and 156 chicks). One of the adults, probably the male, treated us to a fine display of defense by rising almost on his tail and holding himself in place by beating his wings. We deferred to his threats, paddled ashore and went to a dry inn to have a hot breakfast, congratulating ourselves for having seen such a good bit of loon behavior on a day so wretched by human standards.

Alarmed while sitting on nest, loon hunkers down to reduce visibility, and thrusts head toward water in case a quick escape is necessary. When forced to leave, a bird often attempts to distract predator from eggs.

But the loons had something even better in store for us. That evening we were sitting on the deck of my friend's cabin, overlooking the lake. Only a few other cabins are on that lake and they're clustered up at the far end. The previous night we had sat out there inhaling the good fragrance of the Maine woods, watching the stars, and listening to loons on our lake and on the ones nearby. The chorus had been started, as is usual, by a single loon with a two-tone wail. Gradually others had joined and we took it all in, thinking the long thoughts loon music always starts inside human heads.

Now, as we waited expectantly, the silence of the lake was broken again, but this time not by the birds. *Ah-WHOOP!* shrieked a burglar alarm from the direction of the cabins. *Ah-WHOOP!* it repeated.

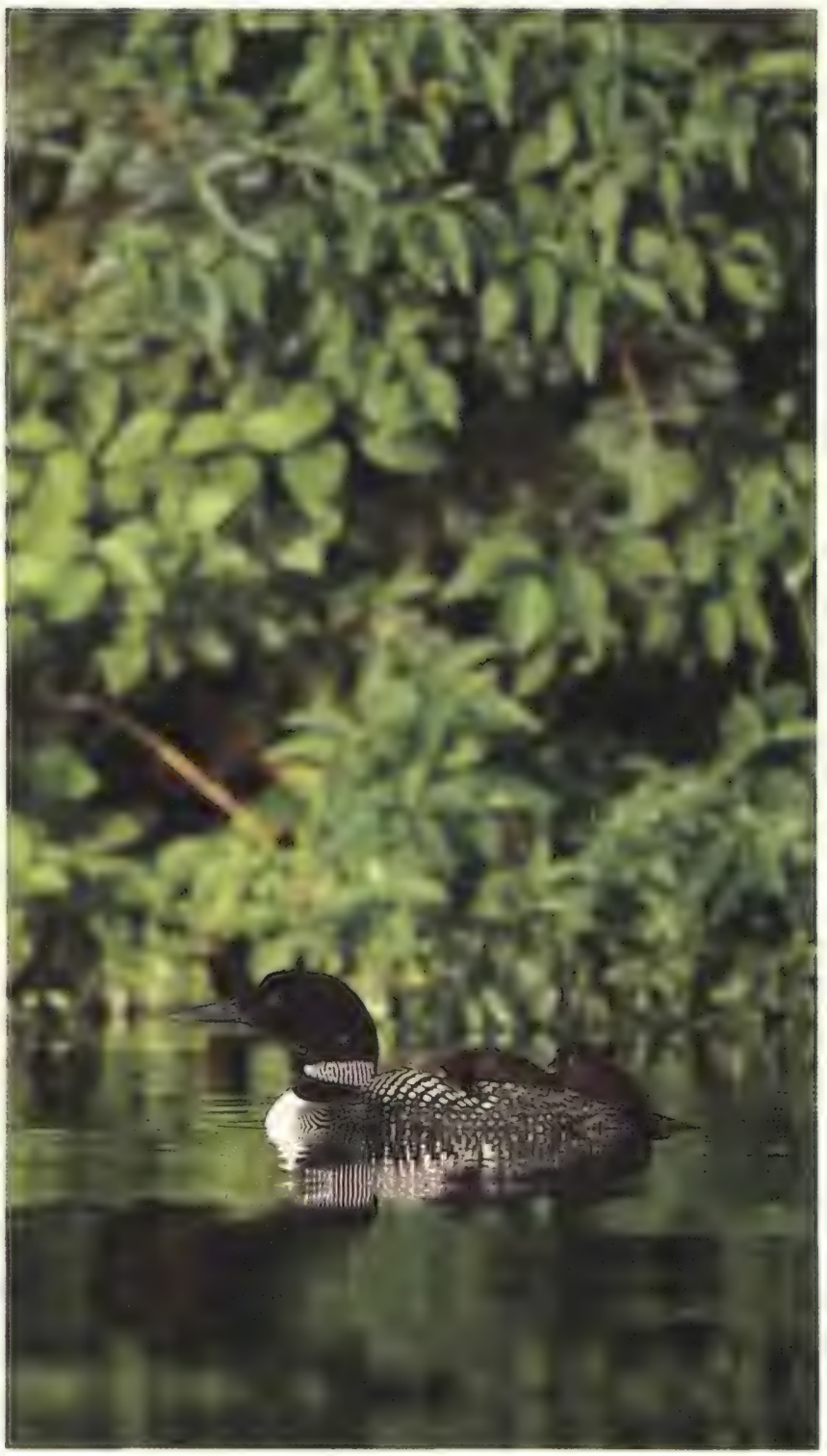
AAAAAAHWooooooooa, answered a loon, perhaps believing that the granddaddy of all loons needed an answer.

Ah-WHOOP! the burglar alarm insisted.

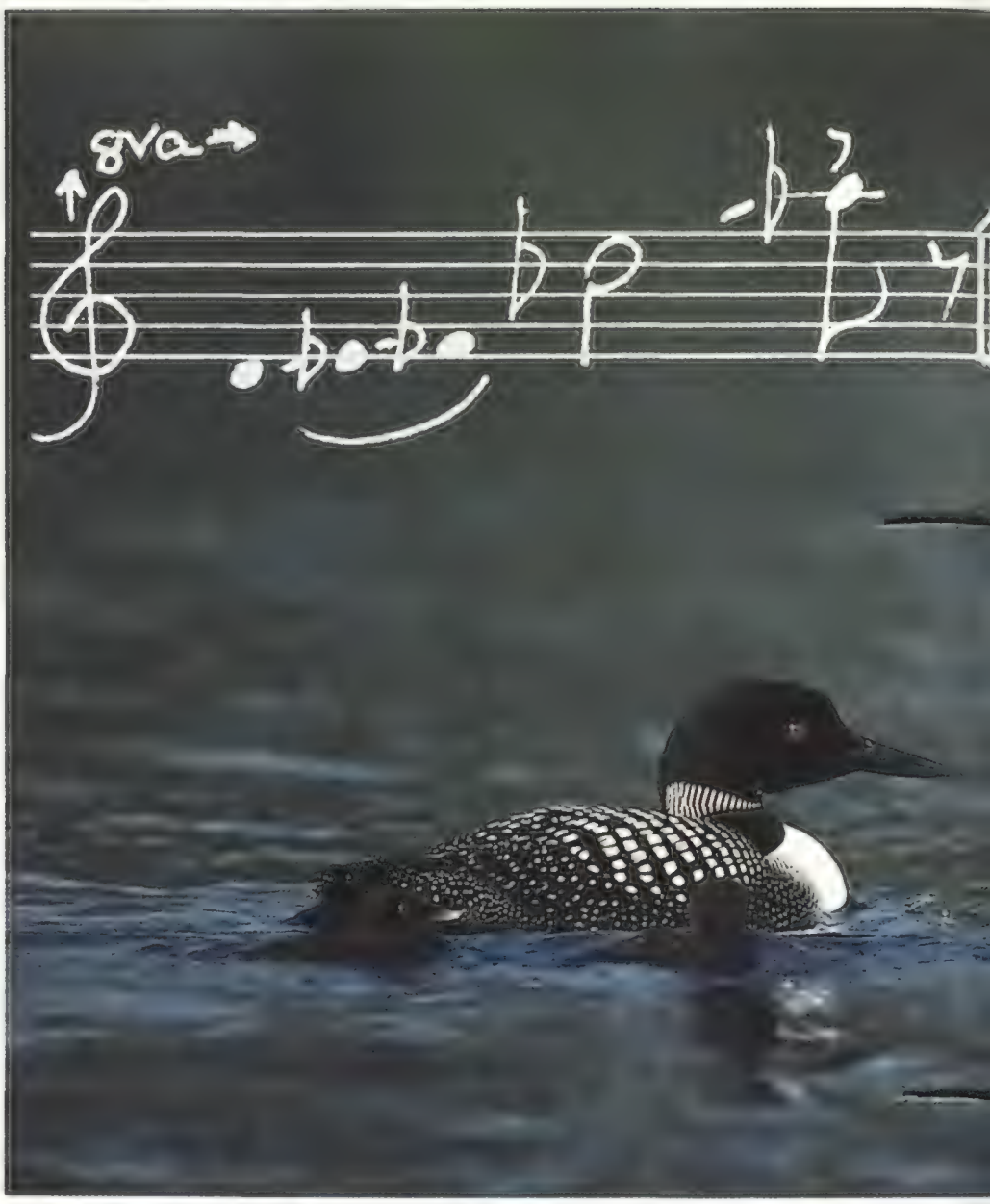
AAAAHWoo, AAAAAHWoooooa, AAAHWOOoo-oooa, replied several loons.

Ah-WHOOP! The alarm attempted no variations and did not know when to quit. Apparently the obnoxious thing was malfunctioning. More and more loons joined the chorus. Their wails changed to tremolo calls that biologists say speak of excitement. Their calls were so many and so agitated that they nearly drowned out the burglar alarm, which continued stubbornly to repeat itself.

Suddenly the loons stopped, apparently grasping that this almost meaningful noise had nothing to say to them. Eventually the alarm stopped, too, pulled out by its electrical roots, I hoped, by an angry neighbor. After a long time, the loons began their regular chorus.



Adult loon takes chicks for a ride on back. Youngsters begin turning from black to gray when 2 weeks old.

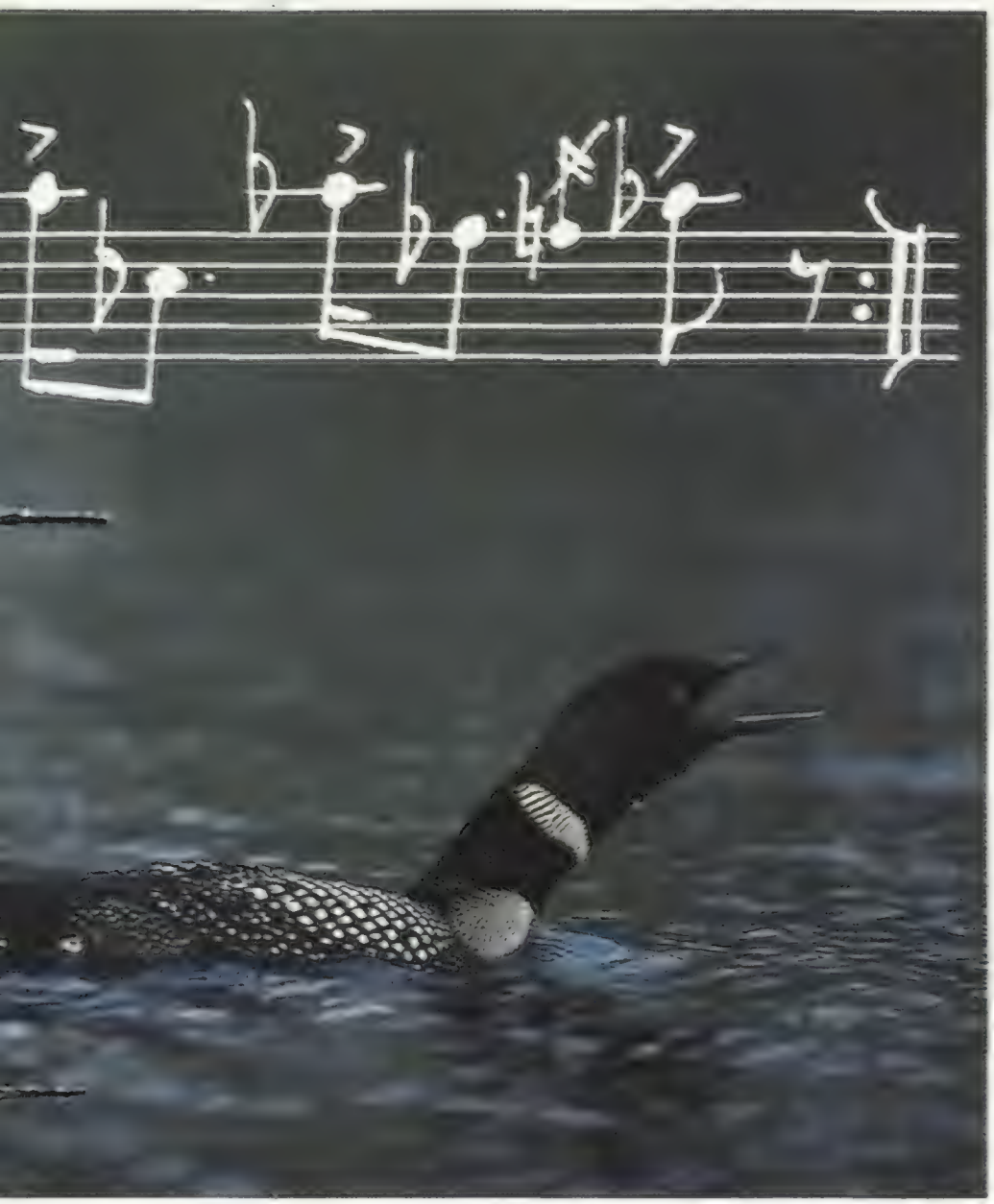
Heeding the call of the loon

Crossing a lake with mate and two chicks, parent on right issues a warning call as photographer approaches.

Loon calls can be imitated with passing accuracy—and considerable zest. A friend of mine, the head of the physics department at a major university, clasps his hands, blows through the small gap made by the curve of the joined thumbs, modulates by raising his fingers, and talks to loons on Canadian lakes when he fishes there. He learned how when he was 16 and courting a young lady who possessed this talent. He spent the entire summer sitting next to her on a porch swing, practicing the loon call. And although he did not win the young lady, he still counts the call, which he will perform at the drop of a hat, as one of his major social skills. For those of us less able, however, I understand that one can produce a fine loon call on a "sweet potato," a type of ocarina.

In recent years, loon calls have been studied by researchers and it is now generally accepted that there are at least four basic calls in a loon's vocabulary, with gradations and combinations and shading to refine the meanings. Within a family, loons call to one another with a soft hoot. The wail, the cry with which the nightly chorus commences, is used when one loon is trying to establish contact with other loons. The tremolo calls that are supposed to sound like a madman's laughter are alarm calls. (The word "loon" has nothing to do with moonstruck craziness. One story has it that it's derived from *lumme*, a Middle English word, possibly of Scandinavian origin, meaning "clumsy"; it has a closer relationship to the verb "to lumber" than it has to "lunatic." In Europe the birds are more often called "divers.") The yodel is the song of the male loon, a complex series of rising notes followed by an undulation; it is gorgeous to human ears but a loon uses it to define and defend his territory. Very recently, researchers have discovered that male loons' yodels are distinctive, each from the other, and can be used as aural tags to study and follow individuals. Loons are such swift and deep divers that it is enormously difficult to band them, so having these vocal tags to mark one from another is helpful to researchers.

William Barklow, who is affiliated with Framingham State College in Massachusetts, cautions against trying to oversimplify the meaning of loon calls. Even the relatively straightforward wail used to establish contact with other loons, he says, does not appear to contain a discrete message. "Its interpretation depends on the context in which it is given," he says. Consequently, loons receiving the wail call may react with a mixture of curiosity and confusion.

Within the territories that are established by the males when they return to freshwater lakes after wintering on the ocean, the pairs mate, nest and raise their young. It is generally believed, although not proved, that loons mate for life. (They may live for 30

Sue Hubbell, a commercial beekeeper, is the author of A Country Year *and* Book of Bees *(both from Random House), and writes often for the* New Yorker.

Notes above transcribe the familiar yodel of male loon, which is used to both define and defend its territory.

years.) Many observers insist that the same two loons return to the same territory year after year.

The loons copulate on land and build crude nests at the water's edge where they can slip quickly to safety if they need to. They usually lay two eggs but may end up rearing only one chick per year, according to researcher Judith McIntyre. There are many dangers in the world for loon chicks. The parent birds share incubation and care, but can be frightened from the nest. The eggs may then be stolen by raccoons or gulls. These predators have expanded their ranges, following garbage dumps as our vacation cabins and towns spread. After loon chicks hatch, there's a chance they may be eaten by large fish.

When wildlife biologist Gary Dulin was a graduate student at Central Michigan University, he discovered that, within five days of hatching, one chick establishes dominance over the other and thereafter receives the most food and is generally treated better by the parents. In a videotape documenting this, cinematographer Peter Roberts has filmed two tiny, black fluff balls, loons recently hatched, fiercely jabbing each other, fighting in the water, while their agitated parents swim nearby. The lesser chick, nature's spare as it were, may die after only a few weeks.

In their first summer, loons grow into their gray juvenal plumage and learn to fish for themselves. As summer ends and autumn begins, loons cease defending territories and begin to gather together in increasing numbers. It is not unusual to see 20 to 25 birds in a group at that time. The adults, usually beginning a partial molt into grayness, leave first for the winter seas, and the juveniles, their flight feathers in place, leave soon after.

Getting ready for the big trip

Common loons winter in the ocean off the East and West coasts, in the Gulf of Mexico and along the coasts of Europe—dull, inconspicuous, seldom noticed. In the spring, mature loons, having completed the second stage of their molt and grown fine, new wing feathers, fly back North for breeding. Little is known about the juveniles, who do not reach sexual maturity or grow showy feathers for several years.

Last winter, I went to Utica College in Utica, New York, to talk to Judith McIntyre, who teaches there and whose new book, *The Common Loon: Spirit of Northern Lakes*, is the last word on the subject. The night before I arrived she and her husband, Pat, had been out on a mission of mercy. A migrating male loon, mistaking a rain-slicked highway for a body of water, had crash-landed on it during a storm. Someone had rescued him but had put him in a lake too small for him to gain enough taxiing speed for lift-off. The loon was stranded. Giving up tickets to the local symphony, the McIntyres paddled out in a canoe and spotlighted the loon to blind and capture him. Judith took the opportunity to weigh, inspect and band the bird, and then turned him over to a colleague for release on a bigger body of water. The next day, while I was talking with her in her office, she received a call from another colleague who reported that 35 loons had come down on a similarly wet, reflecting highway near Hawk Mountain in Pennsylvania, and were being rescued, banded and sent on their way.

Judith McIntyre is a self-assured woman with an Indian-like profile. She has an undergraduate degree in French from Carleton College and worked for many years as an interior decorator. She returned to college and in 1975 earned a doctorate in zoology. Today, at 58, she pursues a rigorous schedule of teaching, research and publishing, but she still finds time to share her work with nonprofessional loon fans who invite her to attend festivals and write in the popular press. In the trade she is known as the Loon Lady.

A loon attempting to get airborne "walks" across a lake. At the beginning of lengthy process, its wings make a racket slapping the water. The bird needs about a quarter of a mile to complete its takeoff run.

Loons can often be seen stretching and preening, but chances are this individual is getting ready to yodel.

With its feet back and head fully extended, a loon in flight transforms itself into a streamlined projectile.

One of the things McIntyre has studied is the effect of changing water levels on loons. Melting snows have always raised water levels in lakes but that rise usually does not make any difference to loons, who build their water's-edge nests later in the spring. When people dam a lake, however, the level is changed in accordance with human needs—water is drawn off for electric-power generation, for instance—and loon nest sites may be adversely affected. Low water may expose rocks and leave no weedy, protected spots near the edge where loons can clumsily drag themselves to nest. Conservative in their habits, the birds then may not nest at all. A rise in water, on the other hand, may flood nests and ruin eggs already laid. And if a loon pair loses their eggs later in the season, they will seldom nest and produce new eggs, for the summer contains barely enough days as it is for slow-developing loon chicks to grow to the size, strength and maturity

Bending itself into an S-shape, a loon rises up on its tail in display used to defend chicks or territory.

Bird scoots around in a crazy rush that may have a serious purpose but looks suspiciously like fun.

needed to migrate. In Minnesota, McIntyre developed a way to deal with this problem: floating nest sites that the loons accepted. Loon fanciers in other states, including New Hampshire, have found them helpful in places where the water level varies.

Sometimes, instead of disrupting loon nests, man-made reservoirs provide new habitat. Thoreau heard loons on Walden Pond but later, for nearly a century, they were absent in Massachusetts. Then, in 1975, a pair showed up at Quabbin, a reservoir. Last summer at least ten chicks were hatched in the Bay State, all but one of them on artificial bodies of water.

Loons adapt to people in other ways, too. It's true that building cabins on Northern lakefronts can destroy loon nest sites, and that loons unaccustomed to humans may, when disturbed by them, slip off their nests into the water and leave their eggs to chill or be taken by raccoons. But recent studies indicate that loons can also grow accustomed to people, and at least some may earn the label of "stickers." These are birds that seldom abandon their nests. Stickers must be the ones that those of us who have paddled in Northern waters have seen—cool, self-assured loons that swim right up to our canoes and look as hard at us as we look at them.

Other human impacts on water, such as dumping in it and riling it up, can be even harder on loons. These birds are sight hunters who dive deeply to catch small fish—yellow perch and the like. When the water becomes turbid, limited visibility forces them to feed on crayfish and other creatures that are less nutritious than fish. They may leave murky lakes because of this.

Worse yet for loons are the various other nastinesses we practice on our waters. Oil spills in the ocean kill loons in the winter. But mercury contamination of fresh waters—caused in part, researchers believe, by acid rain—is the worst problem of all for loons. Birds that accumulate mercury in their bodies and brains cannot see very well. They lose weight. They become confused and uncoordinated, abandon their nests and territories. Their nervous systems are harmed. Typically, loons gorge themselves before migration, and after a few years they may accumulate so much mercury from eating fish in contaminated waters that, stressed by migration, they arrive in wintering grounds in moribund condition and die in great numbers.

A staggering level of mortality

That is the theory, at least, of Laurence L. Alexander, a vertebrate zoologist at the Florida State Museum in Gainesville. He has been studying large numbers of dead and dying loons. Six years ago, 5,000 or more were found dead along the coast from Alabama to Florida and, although die-off rates have fluctuated since then, Alexander says the mortality pattern is still the same. "My data clearly show that the phenomenon that produced the staggering level of mortality in loons in 1983 continues in place from year to year."

The dying loons he sees are unable to dive. They're emaciated and filled with parasites. Some histological evidence Alexander has accumulated is consistent with heavy-metal poisoning. Unfortunately, since so few birds are banded, he is unable to prove that these loons

Zoologist Judith McIntyre, aka the Loon Lady, holds mike to record calls on a lake in the Adirondacks.

have fed on mercury-contaminated lakes, but, he says, "It is my tentative conclusion that high levels of mercury are killing the birds."

Mercury can get into lakes from dumping, pure and simple, but acid rain—falling over large areas of the Midwestern and Eastern parts of the continent—can also precipitate out naturally occurring mercury in soils and rocks, and rinse it down into the lakes. The fish and crayfish in those lakes store mercury in their tissues, and the loons, occupying the top of the food chain, accumulate it in theirs.

Loons are seldom hunted anymore, and for good reason: it's outlawed by the Migratory Bird Treaty Act. In fact, when one was shot in Maine recently the incident was reported by a fisherman, and the killer was arrested by a state game warden and fined $500. The Maine Audubon Society subsequently set up a reward fund for information "leading to the arrest and conviction of a person killing loons." In years past, loons were hunted for sport and killed in such great numbers that the practice, it is thought, may well have been a significant factor in the species' population decline.

In response to all the hurtful things we do to loons, fanciers have organized themselves to help and to defend the birds. And their work has had some surprising results. One of the strongest state organizations is New Hampshire's LPC, based in Meredith, which is also home to NALF. It is the LPC that sponsors research, coordinates the statewide efforts of volunteers and, with its paid staff of three wildlife biologists, generally keeps on top of what is going on in New Hampshire. The LPC regards loons as wild birds to be managed only as necessary. It protects them from disturbance and predation, using such means as Judith McIntyre's artificial floating nests, other devices that protect natural nest sites, and the so-called Loon Rangers, who keep an eye on boaters.

The LPC's efforts and the public education it sponsors seem to have helped increase loon numbers within New Hampshire. In 1976, when the LPC organized the first survey there, 271 loons were reported. Last summer there were 472. But even as the numbers have gone up, observers have been reporting a curious phenomenon—the presence of unusually large numbers of young unmated birds on certain of New Hampshire's larger lakes. These loons have acquired a bad reputation. Their very presence, it is said, disrupts the normal nesting and brooding behavior of established loon pairs. On Squam Lake, in the central part of the state, a group known as the "Gang of Ten" reportedly has caused incubating birds to leave their nests and may even have killed a pair of chicks. Scientists speculate that this kind of thing may be caused, ironically enough, by local overpopulation. The LPC is investigating.

When the loon festival was over, I stayed behind after most of the participants headed down the tree-lined driveway of the country club overlooking Lake Winnipesaukee where the event had taken place. Dusk came on and the loons, oblivious to the celebration that had been held in their honor, began to wail. We don't hold festivals for dusky seaside sparrows and we don't tell stories about them that become legends. We do that for animals who become our darlings—for harp seals, for pandas, for whales, for loons. There are some who dismiss this as boutique environmentalism. But that's a cheap shot. As soon as we respond with concern and appreciation and wonder to animals other than humans, we are lifted outside our crabbed homocentricity. Thinking about loons makes us consider other interrelated bits of the world: raccoons, gulls and perch; acid rain, power generation and our needs; and on and on. Every new area of concern raises new questions, some of them big ones. How do we want to use our land and water? How much should we fiddle with the lives of other animals? Are some animals better than others? How many loons are enough loons? And how do all the bits fit together? And it was this fitting-together question, the biggest one of all, that was on the minds of the old Inuit storytellers, I suspect, when they began spinning their tales about Raven and Loon.

Vivid symbol of wilderness on Northern lakes spreads magnificent wings after coming up from a long dive.

INTRODUCING PULSE-QUICKENING

A COMPLETELY DIFFERENT MERCURY COUGAR.

We did more than give Cougar a sleek, new exterior. Much more. By positioning the wheels near the extreme corners of the car, we gave Cougar a longer wheelbase for a more comfortable ride. And a wider stance for greater stability and enhanced control. A new speed-sensitive power steering system improves road "feel" and control at highway speeds. And you'll find that Mercury Cougar's all-new interior was designed by people who obviously believe that comfort and control are not only essential but inseparable. Experience the comfort and control of a Mercury Cougar at your Lincoln-Mercury dealer today. For more Cougar information, call 1-800-822-9292.

LINCOLN-MERCURY DIVISION Ford Buckle up—together we can save lives.

COMFORT.

MERCURY

WHERE COMFORT AND CONTROL ARE ONE.

WHAT KIND OF SHOES SHO
WHERE YOU MIGH

ULD YOU BRING TO A PLACE T NOT WEAR ANY?

VACATION LIFE PLACES very few demands on you.

In fact, vacation life should consist mainly of strolling from a secluded cottage, to a pure, white beach overlooking crystal, green waters where sleek yachts, and sleeker wind-surfers, take turns criss-crossing the bay.

ALONGSIDE YOUR SUNSCREEN, CAMERA AND PAPERBACK NOVEL, WE SUGGEST YOU PACK THE CLASSIC TAN AUTHENTIC ORIGINAL®; OR PERHAPS THE CONTEMPORARY-STYLED CANVAS OXFORD; OR THE HANDSOME MULTI-COLORED AUTHENTIC ORIGINAL.

It does, however, place certain demands on your shoes. Because you'll need shoes that are as comfortable with a sandwich in a beachside bar as they are with a fillet in a wharfside cafe.

You'll need a pair of Sperry Top-Sider® shoes.

Sperry's heritage was born in places like this—brought ashore by people who chose them for their seaworthy construction and performance. Today's designs display a casual elegance and classic styling that will make you want to wear them everywhere on vacation.

Or at least everywhere with a roof.

SPERRY TOP-SIDER®

QUALITY BORN AT SEA

Available at Macy's

By Robert Wernick

From out of the past come thundering hoofbeats of the demon 'nightmare'

Even Freud was frustrated trying to explain bad dreams, but recent studies at least identify the kinds of personalities most often afflicted

"Like there were androids coming up through the floorboards," said Susan. "ANDROIDS. They had corkscrews where their eyes should be, and they had three nostrils in each nose, and they breathed green smoke and it kind of scorched my feet, and I ran into the kitchen and they were coming out of the icemaker, and I ran and they were slicing at my heels, and I thought, this is a dream, I have to wake up. And there was this gang of hoods in black jackets jumping off the windowsills, and they had knives and hooks, and there was blood all over the floor, and I was screaming but the screams couldn't get out of my throat. And this time I really woke up, but it was a long time before I was sure I was back in bed. And I can still see those hooks, I can still see them."

Susan is a volunteer in a sleep laboratory, a place where people spend the night lying in hospital beds while technicians attach wires to their skulls to measure the intensity and duration of the activity going on in their brain cells during sleep, and wake them at strategic moments to record their dreams. The androids had come to visit Susan in the period between 4 and 7 o'clock in the morning; these are the hours when Man's old enemy the nightmare prefers to ride.

The nightmare has gone galloping through the minds of men and women since mankind began, and probably through the minds of our protohuman ancestors before that, awakening dread, stirring superstitious fears. The "mare" part of it, though some artists have imagined it as a death-pale white horse, was originally not a horse at all. In Anglo-Saxon, the word meant "demon." And for most of human history the nightmare has been taken as a visitor from the beyond, an incubus, a malign spirit sent to torment us.

Of course, incubi went out of fashion during the Age of Reason in the 18th century. Philosophers in the 19th preferred to blame nightmares on gastric upsets caused by too much rich food. In the 20th century we are convinced that they come from upheavals in the unconscious mind, that they are the shapes taken by suppressed terror, guilt, fear and shame emerging, once the reassuring light of day has faded, from the dark holes in which we try to keep them buried.

Wherever they come from, all nightmares are in essence identical to Susan's. They are, of course, dreams—though dreams of a very special kind—and like all dreams they seem to fuse recent events of waking life with the complex of memories and images that form the substratum of our minds. All human beings dream, and all, more or less often, have bad dreams, dreams of nightmarish anxiety and frustration. The professor dreams he has arrived in class not only without his lecture notes but with no knowledge at all of the subject he is to lecture about. The athlete dreams he has wandered off for a Coke at halftime and can't get back into the stadium, and they are about to kick off without him. The lady of high degree dreams that she advances to greet her guests and only notices too late that she is stark naked.

Such dreams can be excruciatingly embarrassing, yet the severe nightmare is a dream overlaid with a pervasive feeling of helplessness, powerlessness and the presence or threat of violence. The nightmare roars with malevolent energy. Its victim tends to be in a fix like that of the hero of Poe's "The Pit and the Pendulum," bound and helpless, watching while the razor-sharp blade of the pendulum swings with a steady, remorseless beat ever closer to his chest.

In unthreatening dreams there is room for an infinite variety of moods and attitudes. In nightmares, though the surface phenomena and the cast of characters may change as they do in dreams, the structure and the tone remain appallingly the same.

The Nightmare, an archetypal scene in a maiden's bedchamber, gives classic symbolism, featuring death-pale "mare" and a hideous, gnomelike incubus seated on the victim's chest. Artist was Henry Fuseli, 1781.

Like oppressive dread pervading George Tooker's *Subway,* late-night peaceful dreams can turn sinister.

In Susan's case, it is easy to derive the nightmare androids from the trashy movies she likes to go to, and the hoods from a real-life episode in which she went rashly walking through dangerous streets at midnight and got mugged. But the essence of Susan's dream was the terror, and it is this same intense, pervasive dread that has been closing in on her in nightmares since she started having them as a little girl.

The intensity of nightmares comes from the almost unbearable sense of reality that infuses them. Certain theoreticians of modern art have told us that the way to reach the innermost recesses of the psyche is through the use of abstract forms, but the mysterious dreamsmith who fashions nightmares follows a different process. By current esthetic standards nightmares must be regarded as masterpieces of kitsch. They are illusionistic, three-dimensional, garishly realistic. "Dreams with me," wrote Coleridge, who had constant nightmares, "are no Shadows, but the very Substances and foot-thick Calamities of my life."

"*My* life," he was careful to say. Nightmares are uncompromisingly egotistical. As Robert Louis Stevenson said of the "brownies" who provided him in dreams with material for his fiction (part of *Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde* came straight out of one of his nightmares), they "have not a rudiment of what we call conscience." In Dostoyevski's *Crime and Punishment,* on the night that Raskolnikov determines to murder the old woman, he dreams of a drunken peasant who beats his poor suffering mare across the eyes, beating her to death because she is too weak to pull his cart. It is a powerful literary device, but as a nightmare it is somewhat suspect. In real-life nightmares, there is no time or inclination to worry about anything but ourselves. There are rare reports of mothers having altruistic nightmares involving threats to their children, but in the overwhelming majority of cases nightmares provide no room for the outside world. It is me, me, me in an agony of fear, who is being chased, lashed, flayed, eaten alive by prehistoric beasts or four-footed sharks. Nothing else seems to matter.

This feeling of solitary helplessness lends support to the theory that nightmares go back to a very primitive period of mankind's mental life, to a time when we were indeed helpless, alone, and surrounded by incomprehensible but very vivid dangers. According to Jung and his followers, this could be a racial memory implanted in the genes a million years ago by remote ancestors waking panicky in the blackness of a cave to become aware of the snorting, stinking presence of a bear. Most authorities these days think it more likely that the memory goes back to infancy, before we have any clear idea of who we are or what the outside world is all about. Babies in the cradle are continually assaulted by strange, looming shapes, and they do not have the power to make rational judgments about which mean good and which mean harm. Particularly sensitive babies may take fright at anything, even a

The author writes often for SMITHSONIAN. *In January he reported on the life and times of Francisco Goya and his sometimes nightmarish paintings.*

Then overwhelming anxieties emerge, amid the most unthreatening characters, mundane circumstances.

teddy bear, and it does little good for solicitous parents to try to shield them from unpleasant shocks.

Sentimental literature of the last two centuries has popularized the illusion that childhood dreams are pure innocence—the little angels lie peacefully in their cribs as if in Abraham's bosom while visions of buttercups and intimations of immortality pass through their heads. The real sleep of infants is far more hectic, just as their waking life is far more challenging and hazardous than parents like to think. A contemporary psychiatrist describes early childhood, accurately enough, as "a time of stress, worry and intrapsychic friction." Born with eyes that have not learned to focus, confronted every day with new faces, new relationships, a bewildering array of novelties, unexplained events and rules of behavior, the human child has to struggle heroically to get things squared away. In the first year of life, babies spend 9 hours of every 24 in what is called D-sleep or REM sleep—the kind of sleep during which dreams and nightmares arrive.

The D in D-sleep stands for desynchronized, or dreaming, sleep. Research has shown that the brains of all humans (and of most mammals for that matter, with one exception being the spiny anteater, a primitive beast indeed) go through a series of cycles during sleep. In humans, there are five or six such cycles every night. They start with what is called S, or synchronized, sleep, divided into four stages in which electroencephalograms show a steady change of electrical activity in the brain cells while the gradually relaxing body loses the tensions of its waking hours. This lasts for an hour or two, and before it begins again it is succeeded by a very different phenomenon, the 10 to 40 minutes of D-sleep.

D-sleep is also called REM (for "rapid eye movement") sleep because of the fluttering of the eyeballs produced in the sleeper. It is also referred to as paradoxical sleep (as opposed to orthodox S-sleep) because at first glance REM sleep doesn't make sense. On the one hand, it is the deepest form of sleep we know, the hardest to wake up from and the blessed time when the muscles of the body most thoroughly relax. Horses can remain standing through S-sleep, but when D-sleep starts their legs will not hold them up.

On the other hand, the onset of D-sleep is marked by a quickening of the pulse and a rise in blood pressure, and sporadic movements in small muscle groups. The electrical currents flowing from cell to cell in the brain pick up speed and intensity. The brain, in fact, is very active during D-sleep, sometimes more so than when we are awake. This is the same brain that keeps us going about our business during waking hours, deciding what we will have for lunch or how we will vote in the next election. But in sleep the brain works under different rules, with a different language, the language of dreams. In the earlier periods of D-sleep, these dreams tend to concentrate on recent events. In the later ones, memories come flooding out of the distant past.

Could sleep be an evolutionary mistake?

No one knows for sure why we dream, or why we sleep, for that matter. Sleep, which takes up a third or more of an animal's life and deprives it of the ability to eat or mate or defend itself in all that time, may seem a mistake in the evolutionary process. It's as if it were a kind of vermiform appendix that has somehow managed to get itself attached to the otherwise purposeful life of mammals and birds, and even in a rudimentary form to reptiles and fish.

The more the sleep process is studied, the more complicated it seems to be—from every point of view, chemical as well as psychological. But most scientists today would probably agree with William Shakespeare's commonsense line about "sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleave of care." S-sleep appears to provide relief from physical fatigue accumulated in waking hours. D-sleep seems to let the psyche absorb the events of those hours and fit them into the patterns that help us make some sense out of life.

As did Poe's narrator in "The Pit and the Pendulum," victims find themselves helpless and in jeopardy.

People have always been fascinated by dreams. But until recently, all of that interest was concentrated on what the dreams might mean, not on what was actually occurring in the brain. The patriarch Joseph won high honor for giving meteorological interpretations of the dreams of his pharaoh. Some Freudian analysts today make a comfortable living explaining how dreams reveal the unconscious mind, including the incestuous and murderous desires they claim we all had in infancy and later learned to repress. Not until the 1950s were dreams taken into the laboratory. Then researchers began wiring the skulls of sleeping volunteers like Susan to measure the electrical activity in their brains while they slept, waking them at intervals to check on the presence or absence of dreams.

Such studies have proliferated in the past quarter-century, and a beginning has been made at least in identifying the different stages of sleep and the chemical changes in the brain that accompany them (SMITHSONIAN, November 1978). The study of nightmares, however, has been curiously neglected.

Freud, for instance, had little to say about them. Early on, he tried to include them in his general theories about dreams and the subconcious, but they didn't completely fit and he rarely mentioned them again in his later writings. There are a few books on nightmares, but the knowledge they have to impart is highly unsystematic. Instead, one finds nightmares reported to have occurred in the sleep of famous people from Nebuchadrezzar to Mark Twain, many of them fascinating, few necessarily accurate. And books exist on the clinical aspects, i.e., the nightmare as symptom.

It is true that nightmares can be symptoms of psychotic states, as they can be symptoms of the onset of epilepsy and other diseases. Ernest Jones, the friend and biographer of Freud, concluded on the basis of a number of his patients that nightmares rise from guilt feelings over repressed incestuous desire. Even assuming he was right about his own particular patients, this would leave unanswered the question of why some people have nightmares and others, who presumably have the same urges, do not. And by concentrating on those who sought help, the approach overlooks the larger group of those who did not. Ordinary experience, confirmed by recent statistical studies, assures us that most people who have occasional or even repeated nightmares have nothing drastically wrong with them; they lead what most people would regard as reasonably normal lives.

Only very recently have there been serious efforts to find out how many people in the general population actually have nightmares. The results so far are inconclusive. Yet it seems fair to say that a very large number of people, perhaps as much as half the adult population, have occasional nightmares (more than once a year) and a very small number, perhaps less than 5 percent, have them regularly and often (more than once a week).

Nightmares as high fashion?

Why do some people have nightmares and others do not? Some hints can be derived from studies like the one at the University of Toronto, which showed that out of 314 students surveyed, art majors were three times as likely to have nightmares as were physical-education majors. Such statistics have to be taken with a grain of salt, since all they perhaps prove is that nightmares are considered rather fashionable in the art world, while athletes may be ashamed of admitting they can be scared out of their wits by a mere dream. The

Don't drink and drive.

©1989 Volkswagen Seatbelts save lives.

Some cars talk. This one listens.

Jetta When it comes to phrases like "your door is ajar" we're at a loss for words.

We believe cars should carry people. Not conversations.

Take Jetta, for instance.

Like every Volkswagen, it's engineered to respond quickly to most any road condition.

It has our patented, track-correcting rear axle. Front disc brakes. And a fuel-injected engine bred for the Autobahn.

So it listens when you ask it to accelerate briskly. Stop smartly.

Handle vigorously.

True, our Jetta doesn't talk. Yet it undoubtedly speaks to people who love to drive.

It's the best-selling European nameplate in America.

If you feel like talking things over, we know someone who'd be glad to listen.

He's called a Volkswagen dealer. And like our cars, he's all ears.

German engineering. The Volkswagen way.

For details on the 1989 Volkswagens call 1-800-444-VWUS.

finding does indicate, though, that certain types of personalities may be more nightmare-prone than others.

Thus far, the most ambitious effort to identify these personality differences has been undertaken by Ernest Hartmann, a professor at Tufts University School of Medicine, who directs a sleep research laboratory at Boston's Lemuel Shattuck Hospital. Since 1977, Hartmann has done several intensive studies of more than 100 frequent and longtime nightmare sufferers, subjecting them to batteries of tests, interviewing their families and comparing them to control groups. In the process, he has overthrown many of the old beliefs about nightmares.

For one thing, he and other researchers now decisively separate two phenomena that in previous literature were confounded under the heading of nightmares. On the one hand, there is the true nightmare, which is a dream, often a long and complicated one, details of which may remain terribly vivid to the dreamer long after waking. On the other hand, there is the "night terror" from which the sleeper suddenly wakes in great fright, often screaming and sometimes going off in a sleepwalking trance.

Such episodes are fairly common in childhood, and they can continue on into adult life. Unlike true nightmares, night terrors usually occur in the first two hours of sleep. Unlike the rich texture of the nightmare, they are bare; no story is connected with them, no fangs dripping blood. The sleeper remembers nothing at all, or at the very most a single frightening impression on the order of "something is sitting on me." Hartmann is among a group of researchers who say such night terrors should not be classified as dreams; instead, they are merely anomalies in the waking-up process. For some reason, instead of proceeding with normal smoothness, the awakening sleeper gets an unpleasant jolt that temporarily disorients him.

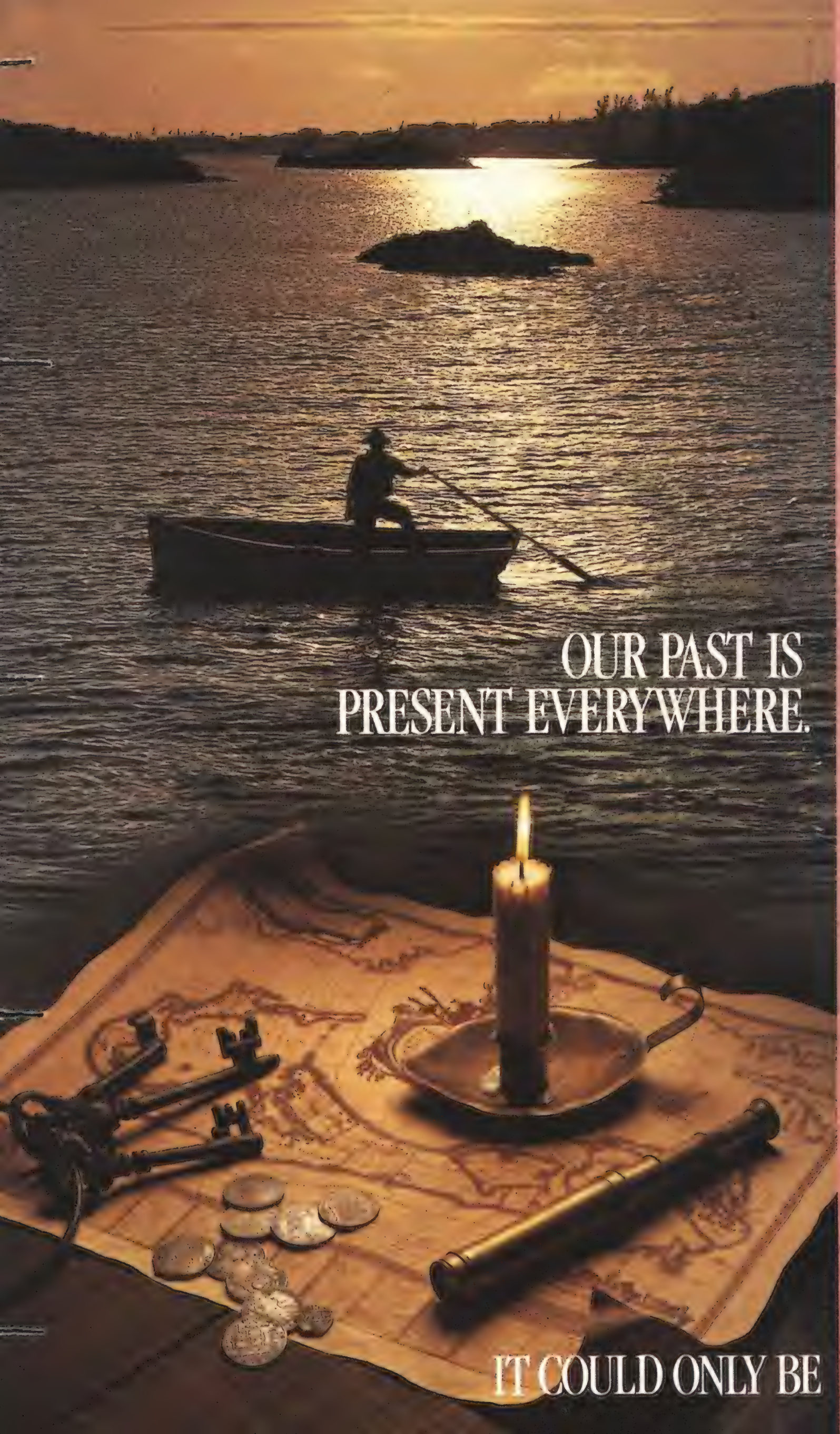
Night terrors can be horrifying

Whatever they are, night terrors are seldom of serious consequence, no matter how horrifying they may appear to solicitous parents. Outside of taking commonsense precautions—like making sure a sleepwalker does not go to bed near an open window or on a balcony—there is nothing much to do about them. As for adolescents and adults, stress can increase the incidence of night terrors; a sudden flare-up may be the result of too much alcohol or drugs. Night terrors in children (most frequent between the ages of 3 and 8) can be cut down or eliminated by seeing that a child is on a consistent sleep schedule and doesn't get too tired. Though most of the time, the last thing such children need is fluttering concern or medication. Psychoanalyst Melanie Klein recommended in 1926 that every child who wakes up screaming should be subjected to analysis by play therapy so that the "ground would be cut away from under the neurosis." Since close to half of all children have such frights now and then, and since the average analysis lasts at least two years, such a proposal would create a class of millionaire analysts and turn half the world's parents into gibbering idiots.

After weeding out night terrors, Hartmann was left with what he could accept as true nightmares. He acquired the population for his studies by putting ads in the Boston papers, asking people who had suffered frequent nightmares through much of their lives to volunteer for a medical psychological study. Many of those who volunteered turned out to be graduate students, musicians, actors and craftspersons—people who did work of a creative nature. It might be thought that sleeping on a hospital bed in a laboratory surrounded by personnel in white uniforms and all kinds of mysterious wires and dials would create a nightmare situation of its own. Actually the volunteers have fewer nightmares when they are being observed than when they are alone. Apparently the uniforms and the medical apparatus give them a certain sense of security.

All nightmares involve terror, but Hartmann, like

In *The Scream*, Edvard Munch chillingly captures nightmare's surreal atmosphere and unreasoning fear.



Bermuda is a country
born by the sea. By settlers
who came here long ago
to become whalers,
shipbuilders and
privateers. They created
a prosperous way of life
that continues today.
You can still wander
down old world streets,
in the very footsteps
of those early adventurers.
See the homes they built
and chart your own
course through a rich
and colorful past.

Call your
travel agent or:

1-800-BERMUDA

1665

Drawing by Whitney Darrow, Jr.; ©1973 The New Yorker Magazine, Inc.

"Oh, to dream once more the untroubled dreams of childhood!"

Babies' sleep may be fraught with fears; some experts say nightmares start in emotional turmoil of infancy.

other researchers, thinks it may come in two different forms. The standard nightmare, the one that goes back to early childhood, for instance, rarely repeats itself in its details. The shape, the size, the very identity of the menacing enemy can change from night to night and from year to year. Fragments of recent experience can work their way in. Books and television help change the stage setting. The child who was once attacked by Nazis or by gangsters is now waylaid by extraterrestrials.

There is, however, another category of nightmare, one in which everything remains the same, the scene of horror is repeated over and over again in remorselessly identical detail. Known as post-traumatic nightmares, they are created by real, and devastating, events in the outside world that the dreamer has lived through and is unable to forget. The event may be an automobile accident, a fire; it may be torture and degradation in a concentration camp or the death of a best friend fighting alongside you in Vietnam. It is an experience too horrible for the mind to accept. Such nightmares do not need the deep repose of D-sleep to force their way upward; they can turn up in any stage of sleep. They can even turn up as hallucinations, or "daymares," in broad daylight.

In most cases the mind begins little by little to accept the horror and it eventually goes the way of other experiences, providing material for ordinary dreams. But sometimes such horrors refuse to go away, creating a crippling sense of guilt and helplessness. The best thing to do with a post-traumatic nightmare is to talk it out, preferably in the early stages. A few people in the modern world have a peculiarly horrible vision that recurs. They are lying bound and helpless on a table while masked figures holding sharp knives peer grimly down at them. They may think they are going crazy. If this is the case, it does them good to realize that they are not acting out a scene from a horror comic, that this is exactly what *did* happen to them. They *were* in the hospital for an operation, anesthetized, but the anesthetic partly wore off, leaving their muscles paralyzed but their senses partly alert, and they could see the sharp steel and even feel some of the pain without being able to resist or say a word. Hospitals don't like to admit that such things happen, but they do occur from time to time, and it may save the sanity of the patient to know that he is not having hallucinations.

However, nightmares apparently set off by a terrible event in adult life may in fact have roots deep in the past. A classic case is that of the World War II veteran who had a recurrent nightmare of a human head lying on a road. It seemed a clear enough reminiscence of some repressed war experience until he happened to remember an event that had devastated his early childhood. He had been passionately devoted to a pet guinea pig. One day the pet was gone and he was heartbroken. A few days later there was a rare treat, a meat sauce on the family's spaghetti, and (through some ghoulish sequence of events) there in the sauce on his plate he found the head of his pet.

Frequent nightmare sufferers are a group apart

Horrible experiences like this can happen to anyone. And yet not everyone who has endured a horror has nightmares. Why? Hartmann's studies suggest that people who suffer very frequent nightmares (at least once a week) do tend to form a group apart. Unlike people with night terrors, who score like a cross section of the general population on the standard tests that psychologists give to classify personality traits, Hartmann's sample, though admittedly rather extreme, showed significant differences from the norm. "As a group," he writes, "they were persons living in society, working to support themselves, or in school." But many saw themselves as rebels and some actively rejected society or saw

L.L.Bean®

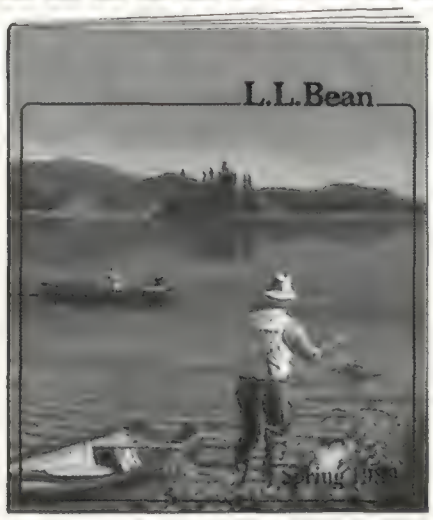
Quality You Can Depend On

Whether you're fishing for salmon, shooting the rapids or planning a family hike, L. L. Bean product quality is something you can depend on. We make sure that every product we sell does exactly what it is intended to do by designing and testing it to meet the practical needs of people who enjoy the outdoors.

L. L. Bean has been dedicated to the active testing of products since 1912, when Leon L. Bean personally designed and field-tested the first pair of Maine Hunting Shoes. Today, our Product Research and Testing Department conducts far-ranging field-tests from Maine to British Columbia as part of what earns a product a place in the L. L. Bean catalog.

Customers turn to us for quality they can depend on. They expect our products to be functional and well-made, then priced fairly to offer a real and lasting value. So all L. L. Bean products are **unconditionally guaranteed to be 100% satisfactory.** We want you to be completely satisfied. Return anything you buy from us at any time for any reason if it proves otherwise.

Send for our FREE 1989 Spring Catalog. It features a full range of quality products for men and women who enjoy the outdoors. Our **Toll-Free Order and Customer Service numbers** are available 24 hours a day, 365 days a year. **And we pay postage on all regular orders shipped within the U.S.**



☐ **Please send FREE Spring Catalog.**

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____

L. L. Bean, Inc., 1015 Casco St., Freeport, ME 04033

themselves as rejected by it. Most felt from childhood on that they were a little different from other people.

Hartmann thinks that difference can be defined in terms of what he calls boundaries. In order to live at all, we have to compartmentalize, we have to divide up our experience in certain ways. But we all do it in different ways. For some people, the compartments are airtight. Everything is in its place, clearly delineated, with a firm protective boundary around it. Such people, says Hartmann, very rarely have nightmares. At the other extreme are people whose sense of boundary is soft and undefined. They find it difficult to keep fantasy and reality separate. Even when they *are* awake they may find themselves drifting off into daydreams that they find hard to keep apart from reality. They do not have a firm, clear idea of their own identity.

When we dream, most of us are aware of ourselves at the center of the dream; we keep the same identity papers throughout. But, according to Hartmann, the frequent dreamer of nightmares always feels a victim of terror; he can turn abruptly into somebody else, even into an animal, as the hero of Kafka's "Metamorphosis" turned into a giant bug.

Even when wide awake, frequent nightmare victims may be less aware of the hard-and-fast lines regulating what we think of as workaday human behavior. They find it easy, sometimes alarmingly so, to put themselves in someone else's skin and feel what their neighbors are feeling. They may see themselves as being attuned to an extrasensory force, which the duller senses of the rest of mankind cannot respond to at all. Their memory goes back further in time than that of most people. Frequent nightmare victims often can recall incidents that happened to them before the age of 3, even before the age of 2. Hartmann says that many of the people who had nightmares frequently enough to become part of his study, when given batteries of psychological tests had a few of the characteristics of schizophrenia.

Professor Hartmann insists, however, that a most important feature of his study is that the bulk of these people can and do live in the world as well as anyone else. "They could be called 'a little unusual,' " he says, "in that they are so open, empathetic, sensitive or artistic, but are certainly not headed for a life of constant or intermittent hospitalization for mental illness." He believes that their openness, their ability to ignore or transcend conventional boundaries, can be a positive help in careers, like teaching or therapy or the arts, that require intuition and understanding of others.

For people who are repeatedly racked by painful nightmares, therapy can be of some help. But since they come more often during times of stress, it is advisable to live as calmly as possible (although doing so is not often a matter of choice). For extreme cases there are medications that inhibit REM sleep and thus rid the sleeper of nightmares; unfortunately these can have unpleasant side effects. It is known that drugs like L-DOPA, which stimulates the production of dopamine in the brain and is used to treat Parkinson's disease, tend to cause galloping nightmares. It is known that people who go on alcoholic binges lose much of their D-sleep and have to make up for it when they stop drinking, which brings on a full dose of unpleasant dreams that can turn to bloody nightmares—what used to be called the screaming meemies. Eventually, perhaps enough will be known to enable physicians to bridle and tame the nightmare. Meanwhile, the beast must run wild.

There are a few consolations. Nightmares tend to diminish as we get older. In the course of time, the mind can become capable of absorbing and digesting memories once too painful to face, and the nightmare quiets down into an ordinary dream. It's not always as dramatic as the case of one of Hartmann's patients who used to dream of sharklike monsters coming out of the ocean to bite her, until she worked out her problems. Then she had a final dream about a shark, but this time it came out of her swimming pool and curled up at her feet, waiting to be scratched.

It may be, too, that nightmares have a certain therapeutic function. It can do us all good to be reminded from time to time that the world is not the orderly commonsensical place we like to think it. The complacent, rational mind sometimes needs to be reminded, in Robert Bridges' quaint phrase, that it "herits in / A haunted house," a house full of dark, terrifying places, where androids at any moment may start coming up through the floorboards.

Matthias Grünewald's devils in *Temptation of Saint Anthony* may rise from images that haunt Man's sleep.

By Alice J. Kelvin

Cheek to cheek is doubly chic, the second time around

In nightclubs and dance schools, the young and the young at heart rediscover the elegant, romantic pleasures of ballroom dancing

Irene and Vernon Castle show off the Castle Walk during ballroom dancing's heyday around World War I.

Well, there I go again. I feel young and beautiful and glamorous. I am swirling across the dance floor secure in the firm embrace of my partner. We are waltzing to the music of years gone by and we sigh as we move—one, two, three, one, two, three. Our hearts are light and we look elegant, my shoulders bare above a fitted, floral party dress and my partner dashing in his tuxedo with satin lapels. We dip and sway as we dance the night away. I know, I know, I'm getting carried away, but hasn't it happened to you?

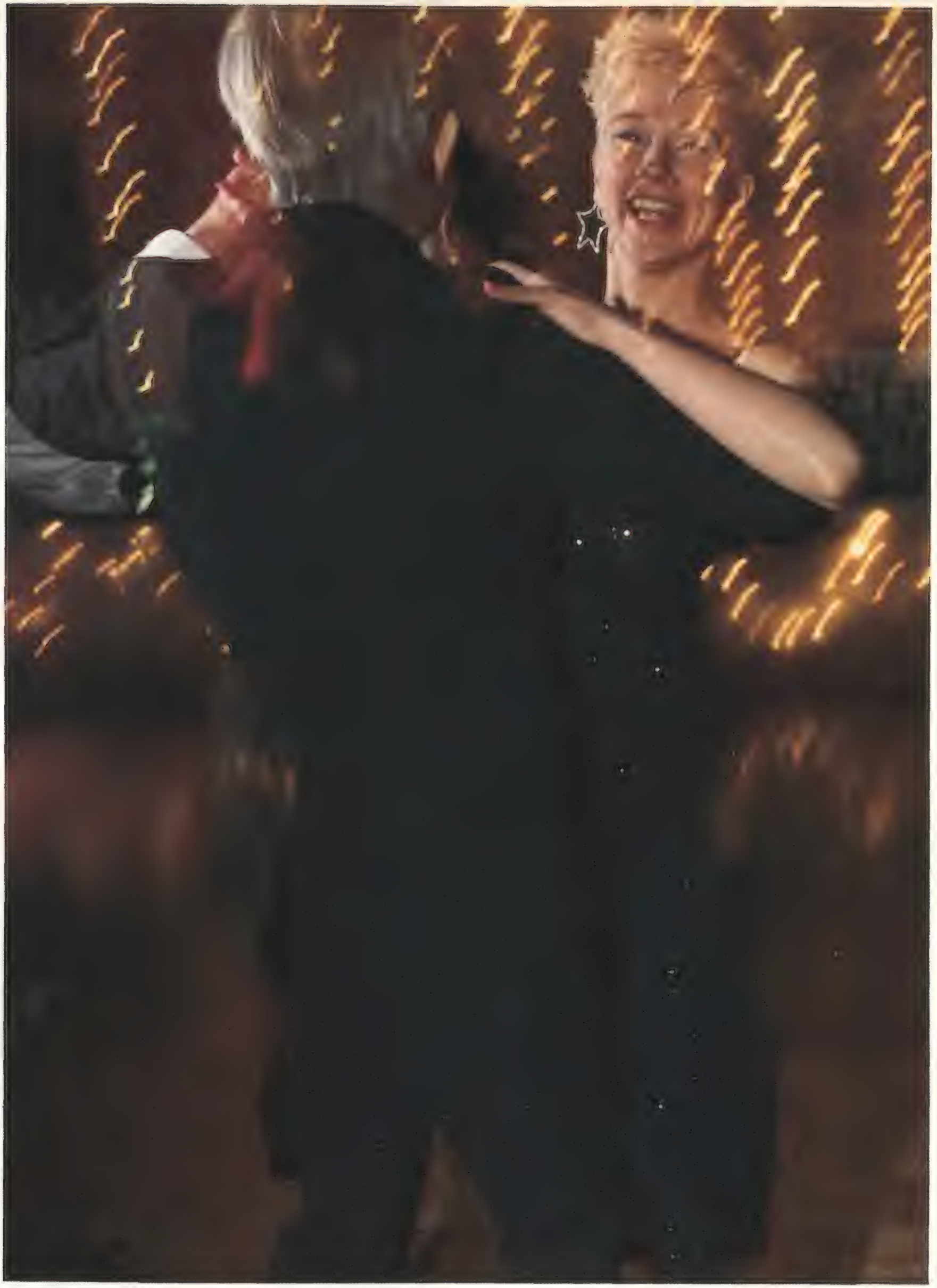
A pause. And the beat of the music changes and we add a little zing to our movements as we start the swing to "In the Mood." We separate for a breathtaking moment and come back together again. Of course most of the romance is in the dance itself. When I move I fall in love and I am truly in heaven when I'm dancing cheek to cheek.

It seems I am not the only person who feels the magic. Thousands of men and women across the country have been similarly seduced by ballroom dancing, many for the second time around. It doesn't matter how old they are, where they come from or what they do for a living; they realize, or perhaps remember, that it takes two to tango—or rumba, foxtrot or waltz.

There's no question but that people are putting on their dancing shoes these days. The membership of the U.S. Amateur Ballroom Dancers Association, which has chapters in 24 states, has doubled in the past five years. Dance studios report enrollment up and the median age of students down. The University of Wisconsin, Yale, Wichita State, Brigham Young University, the University of Connecticut and the University of California, Berkeley are among the schools offering courses in ballroom dancing. At last year's U.S. Ballroom Championships in Miami more than 2,000 dancers from across the country and from 20 other nations showed up to compete for more than three dozen titles, and $50,000 in cash and prizes.

In New York City these days people can go ballroom dancing every night of the week, gliding their way across the floor at Cafe Society, the Cat Club, Maxim's, Roseland, the Rainbow Room, Red Blazers Too and the newly opened B^2. But the phenomenon is not limited to New York. Across the Hudson River, Eileen Keckeissen runs a 24-hour telephone tape called "Dial-A-Dance" that gives names, dates and locations for social dancing in New Jersey. ("People call up at all hours, even at 2 or 3 in the morning," she reports.) And in Minneapolis, when Doris Pease, editor and publisher of the magazine *Ballroom Dancing USA*, put together a directory that lists more than 1,000 dance spots,

Color photographs by Lauren Piperno



Couple dances for fun at the Eastern United States Ballroom Championship, which has lasted for 25 years.

Even during disco mania of '60s and '70s, "touch dancing" diehards found places for their pastime.

she learned that the largest number of ballrooms is in the Midwest. People are even taking dancing vacations. Cruise lines offer sojourns to San Juan and St. Thomas complete with big bands, cocktail parties and dance instruction.

"People like the elegance of ballroom dancing, the beauty in the movement," explains Fred Kaviani, manager of the Arthur Murray studio in New York City. "They like to wear tuxedos and gorgeous dresses and go out dancing. They seem to welcome the formality and a return to a conservative, more mannered time."

Nostalgia plays a role. "We play tunes that people remember," says Lois Costello, who sings with the Don Glasser Orchestra. "We've played Roseland since 1958, performing the old standards—a Gershwin medley, some Jerome Kern. Songs like 'You Stepped Out of a Dream' or 'The Very Thought of You' remind people of special moments from their past."

There is also a very practical reason for the increased interest. "An entire generation grew up in the rock era, starting in the '60s and '70s, and they *never, ever* danced together," says Larry Schulz, co-owner of the Sandra Cameron Dance Center. "Now they're at an age where they find themselves in professional situations—company functions, galas, balls—that require a certain sophistication. You can't just get up and disco all night."

Beyond that, with casual sex currently out of fashion, people are looking for new ways of getting to know one another—and there's no better place to do that than on a dance floor. Most studios have "practice sessions," or socials. Every student enrolled in a class attends, whether a novice or accomplished competitive dancer. "If I don't know someone at one of the practice sessions," says 28-year-old Joseph Ferrante, an analyst at a Wall Street brokerage firm who dances four nights a week at a studio, "I ask her if she wants to dance.

Couples waltz, tango, quickstep and fox-trot their way to the finals in the Standard Dance Competition.

Manny Rivera dances Argentine tango with Mayli Lee at a social session at the Stepping Out Dance Studio.

Mark and Barbara Lieberman (center) observe their wedding anniversary by dining and dancing at Maxim's.

This contest is part of the World Professional Dance Championships, held in a different country each year.

On the floor, we introduce ourselves and start talking. Usually, the conversation revolves around dancing, but I am now dating a woman from the studio."

Perhaps Olga Varvaro, an ageless woman who taught ballroom dancing at Roseland until 1982, sums it up best: "My God, it is absolutely beautiful when two people get together and dance a waltz or a fox-trot. It is wonderful to be in somebody's arms. There is really nothing like it!"

The entrepreneurs who opened the first public ballrooms understood perfectly well that there is nothing like it. George D. Grundy took a chance when he put in a dance floor, along with carnival acts and a skating rink, in the Grand Central Palace in 1912. It stood on a site that is now part of New York City's Grand Central Terminal. He hired instructors to teach at the Palace and charged 40 cents—a quarter for three lessons plus a nickel a dance; people came in droves.

Making the "wicked" Turkey Trot respectable

At that time, ballroom dancers Irene and Vernon Castle were a sensation in Europe. In Paris nightclubs, everybody wanted to learn the new ballroom dances the couple had developed. The Castles were just as popular when they brought their dances to America. They took so-called wicked social dances like the Turkey Trot and made them look respectable. Their appearance and dance style were considered chic, and inspired a wave of enthusiasm for ballroom dancing in the period just before World War I. (In 1939 Fred Astaire and Ginger Rogers starred in *The Story of Vernon and Irene Castle*, a film based on their lives.)

Then, in 1919, Roseland opened in New York City and a new chapter in ballroom dancing began. It had all started when a frustrated Louis J. Brecker couldn't find a nice place in Philadelphia to take his college sweetheart ballroom dancing. With enthusiasm and determination he persuaded a wealthy local brewer to put up $20,000, enabling Brecker to open the original Roseland in Philadelphia.

On a trip to New York City a year later, Brecker saw 6,000 customers jamming the ballroom at Grundy's Grand Central Palace. He sensed that New York was the place to be and, with $40,000 more from the brewer, opened a new Roseland at the corner of 51st and Broadway on New Year's Eve, 1919.

News spread that celebrities Florenz Ziegfeld and Will Rogers would show for opening night, and customers were enticed by the promise of two live bands and attractive hostesses. It took mounted police to control the crowds. At the appointed hour, patrons and profits poured in fast. Roseland's worldwide fame and success continued for the next 69 years. "We called Roseland my father's baby," explains Nancy Brecker

Leeds. "It was his passion." "Louis Brecker was kind, astute, a remarkable man," affirms John Lucchese, 70, a lawyer who moonlights as a professional ballroom dancing teacher. He claims to have practically lived at Roseland except for five years spent in the Army during World War II. "Brecker absolutely loved dancing and he loved everything about the dancing business."

Brecker abhorred the term "dance hall"; to him it smacked of the ordinary. He was a fastidious man who valued propriety above all. He wanted Roseland to be referred to as a "ballroom" and the "home of refined dancing." To emphasize propriety Brecker established a dress code. "Men were not allowed in without a jacket and a tie," reminisces Lucchese. If a man showed up without the proper attire, Roseland rented him what he needed. "The women dressed to the hilt! They wore everything from simple, tasteful little dresses to floor-length, sequined evening gowns. In Roseland's heyday during the '30s and '40s, formal attire was almost de rigueur."

Brecker also disdained the term "taxi dancers." He referred to them graciously as "hostesses" and Florence Forder kept them in line. As the chaperon, she saw to the monies and manners of her charges. She made sure they always sat like ladies, with hands folded on their laps, behind a roped-in dais until she introduced them to a ticket-bearing gentleman. She'd eye the dress on each hostess to determine whether it met with her approval: a dress could be cut no lower than the top of the sternum in front and the uppermost lumbar vertebra in back.

"There were also steadfast rules for the customers," declares Leeds. "If any of the customers tried to date the hostesses, out they went. That was strictly taboo. And the hostesses knew they would lose their jobs if they met a customer outside Roseland."

Despite the restrictions, Brecker remained uncomfortable about the taxi dancers. On opening night in 1919, the ballroom was filled with 150 hostesses; by 1951, there were only 4. Then he let them go, too.

Brecker was always a shrewd businessman and impresario. During the 1920s he staged some masterpieces of promotion. The particular fever of that decade was marathon dancing, and in exploiting it Brecker outdid all his competitors.

Exact details of the origins of marathon dancing are sketchy and sources disagree, but it seems that early in 1923 a couple somewhere in England danced for 9½ consecutive hours. In the United States, Alma Cummings, a hostess at the Audubon Ballroom on upper Broadway, fox-trotted her feet into exhaustion for a total of 27 consecutive hours. When this record was broken, Cummings again put on her dancing shoes and wore out a series of partners during 54 hours. Marathons were the rage, and no one could hold on to the championship title for more than a day or two before the record was broken by someone else.

Jumping onto the bandwagon, Lou Brecker held a marathon at Roseland and promoted it as the true world championship. At midnight on April 24, 1923, nine couples began whirling around the dance floor. Hours later the police arrived and ordered Brecker to stop the music, citing an arcane ordinance restricting endurance contests to 12 hours. This command didn't deter Brecker; he just summoned up his showbiz skills. "My father had a truck brought around to the back door and piled all the dancers into it," recounts Leeds. Brecker scooted off to Sheepshead Bay and chartered a 60-foot sloop, telling the captain to sail beyond the three-mile limit and police jurisdiction.

"They had a ball," adds Leeds. That was probably true, but they also got seasick. Apparently the sloop hit stormy seas and Brecker, who had wisely remained on shore, sent a telegram canceling the contest.

Roseland played to full houses seven nights a week through the early 1950s. From the '20s to the '40s, there were as many as 3,000 people there every night. One of them was Martin Rogers, 72, who, along with his wife, won the All-Around Competition at the Harvest Moon Ball in 1939. "I could dance at Roseland for hours, spending maybe 50 or 85 cents," he says today. "It was the era of the Big Bands and we danced to the music of Glenn Miller, the Dorsey Brothers, Artie Shaw, Harry James and Benny Goodman."

In 1956, Brecker moved Roseland around the corner to 52d Street, between Broadway and Eighth Avenue, where it remains today; but during the '60s and '70s business declined. People had taken up a new, sed-

When Alice J. Kelvin isn't on the dance floor, she is a free-lance writer in New York City specializing in dance, photography and psychology.

Roseland's famous taxi dancers, called "hostesses" by the owner, were a big draw during the 1920s and '30s. They were strictly chaperoned and could be fired for dating any gentleman they met at the ballroom.

The hopeful but weary contestants in a 1934 dance marathon in Washington, D.C. try to rest on their feet and keep moving.

When Chubby Checker introduced the twist in 1960, "no-touch dancing" replaced ballroom dancing until the current revival.

entary pastime—watching television. And rock'n'roll music made its debut. For a while *The Arthur Murray Party* coexisted with Dick Clark's *American Bandstand* on America's television sets.

In 1960, *American Bandstand* introduced Chubby Checker, who sang and danced the twist. Ballroom dancing would never be quite the same. For the next 20 years, touch dancing was out and dancing apart was in. Crowds of pleasure-seekers twisted the nights away (or wriggled to such spinoffs as the "swim," the "frug" or the "monkey") at cavernous, pulsating discos. As the story goes, honey-voiced crooner Bing Crosby groused, "They don't even touch each other; they'll be phoning in next."

Within weeks of its emergence, Brecker banned the twist and then disco dancing altogether. "My father was afraid that people would be so wild that they'd destroy the place," says Leeds. In 1977, he died and left Roseland to his daughter, and the first change she made was to reintroduce disco dancing. Four years later, she sold the legendary ballroom to New York-based real estate developer Albert Ginsberg for a lofty but undisclosed sum. The new owner brought back taxi dancers, but this time something new was added: men were hired as well as women. The 1980s price tag: a dollar a dance. Thursdays only.

Taxi dancer 1980s-style, former host Paul Douglas is favorite of professional dancer Joanna Richardella.

The hosts and hostesses no longer work for Roseland officially, but they still dance there once a week with their loyal, well-paying clientele. Unable to survive on their dance earnings alone, each has another job that pays the bills. "We've had a nurse, two teachers, one real estate salesman, a housewife, an actor and a psychotherapist in our ranks," says exuberant hostess Judy Petardi. And their customers are just as varied. "I've had one customer who's a lawyer, another who's a retired IRS man, and another who was in the military and still wears all his medals on his suits."

"When male hosts were introduced, the female customers went wild," laughs Paul Douglas, 31, one of the ex-hosts at Roseland."At first, they all wanted the same host at the same time; they had to learn to share." And, just as it was 40 years ago, most people want to dance and dance. "Basically, a woman will pay for a set," says the elegant Douglas. "That's a half-hour straight of either Latin or American dancing."

To accommodate the disco as well as the new rock concerts, Ginsberg renovated Roseland, but there are still memorabilia—a glass-enclosed Wall of Fame houses famous dancers' shoes, including those of Ann Miller, Betty Grable, Ray Bolger, George Raft, Ann Reinking, June Havoc and Gregory Hines. There is also a tribute to those who have danced and romanced there: an engraved plaque lists the 550 couples who met at Roseland and later married.

"I love music, I react so intensely"

Words like love, passion, joy and, sometimes, obsession come perhaps too easily to a ballroom dancer's lips. "Music prompts all dancing," offers Martin Rogers, a Roseland regular whose favorite dance these days is the dramatic Argentine tango. "I love music. I react so intensely that, after all these years, I still feel excited whenever I go to Roseland for an evening."

More than 40 years Rogers' junior, Joseph Ferrante confesses to much the same emotion. "When I dance, I'm dancing from my heart," he says. Ferrante, too, favors the tango—the traditional kind. "It's such a powerful dance! When I'm leading the tango, I get this feeling that I can do anything."

There's a place where you can leave a trail,
but no one will ever find you.

Furniture from the Ming Treasures collection by Heritage. For the authorized dealer nearest you, call toll free 800-447-4700.

DREXEL HERITAGE

Because it's home.

One of 550 couples who met on the Roseland dance floor and later married celebrates at a party given in honor of them all.

Martin Rogers, 72, who won a trophy at Roseland's 1939 Harvest Moon Ball, still loves to dance there at least twice a week.

I know exactly how these gentlemen feel. I am the same way and I've only recently entered the world of ballroom dancing. I'm learning the way thousands of others across the country are. I started my lessons at a dance school in an introductory course, the Whitman Sampler approach to ballroom dancing. In the short span of one month, my teacher at the Sandra Cameron Dance Center taught a little swing, fox-trot, waltz, tango, rumba and cha-cha. By the end of our first class, she had 25 novices, ranging in age from 25 to 45 and with backgrounds as varied as their ages, out on the dance floor.

Cameron, a three-time U.S. professional ballroom champion, says, "Most people don't want perfection; they just want to know enough to go out and enjoy dancing." But it's one thing to dance in the structured environment of a ballroom dance class with the teacher calling out the sequences, and quite another to go dancing in traffic at a nightclub.

Members of my class began our transition from class to club by attending practice sessions. Without a teacher calling out the moves we became more adventurous in our movements. Dancers at all levels of proficiency sought one another. The men, who are responsible for leading their partner, learned the art of floorcrafting, or weaving their way across the floor without playing bumper car or getting black-and-blue marks all over their partner's feet. During some practice sessions, I had the opportunity to dance with as many as 12 different partners, learning to adapt spontaneously to their individual styles.

After several sessions we built up enough self-confidence to go out for an evening on the town. It is quite acceptable for people who have met each other at the school to go out to nightspots together. I knew what I was ready for. I went looking for a place with perfect atmosphere, a magical place, for dancing. I found it at the newly renovated Rainbow Room in New York City. When my dancing partner and I arrived there, 65 floors up at Rockefeller Center, we were greeted by glowing glass and mahogany columns—an opulence that seemed appropriate to the evening ahead. We were escorted to a cozy table, elevated on the highest of three dining tiers, from which we gazed out on the Manhattan skyline. At least for a few hours, it was easy to pretend to be the elegant Audrey Hepburn and Fred Astaire in *Funny Face.*

"Coming here is a theatrical experience," declares restaurateur Joseph Baum, who operates the Rainbow Room. "Everything is choreographed to make people feel pampered." Even the way the two orchestras—one, a 12-piece American orchestra, the other a 6-piece Latin band—exchange places is perfectly coordinated. While couples fox-trot across the 32-foot revolving

Family Affair. If you're looking for a place to take the family for some great entertainment, don't move an inch. Because with Pioneer's 50" projection monitor, you can turn an evening at home into a night at the movies.

It's a fact. No other projection monitor delivers a brighter, sharper picture. Images are as crisp and clear from the sides as they are head on. Plus you get built-in digital Dolby Surround™ sound capability and the convenience of a "Smart Remote"™ control.

So if you want the best, you only have one choice: the full line of projection monitors from Pioneer. Finally, theater-quality entertainment in your own home. Just make sure you have plenty of popcorn.

PIONEER®

We Bring The Revolution Home.™

© 1988 Pioneer Electronics (USA) Inc., Long Beach, CA. For more information, call 1-800-421-1404. Dolby Surround is a trademark of Dolby Labs, Inc.
E.T. The Extra-Terrestrial is available on MCA Home Video, cassette and video laser disc. © 1982 Universal City Studios, Inc. All Rights Reserved.

Henry Groskinsky

A computer controls the ever-changing iridescent light display in ceiling of the renovated Rainbow Room.

oak-and-maple dance floor, members of the orchestra are gradually replaced by the pianist, bass player and drummer from the band, who continue to play the same song at the same tempo. Moments later, the dancers realize that "As Time Goes By" has segued into "The Girl From Ipanema," and they start to cha-cha.

It took two years and $20 million to restore the luxurious nightclub to its original 1934 glamour. A rainbow of ever-changing colors glows from the domed ceiling, cocooning those who swirl below and illuminating the honey-colored dance floor with the ten-point compasslike star at its center. "But the Rainbow Room is not a monument," protests the effusive Baum; "it is not just something to look at; it is something to participate in."

And participate we do. All of us. Waiters flambé while dancers sway. With as much as a six-week wait for reservations, the 220-seat room is filled. People talk, celebrate, flirt, drink champagne and, of course, dance. Some are dressed to the nines in silks and satins; others arrive from work in acceptable suits.

My partner and I spend another heady evening at the newest haute boîte on the block, Maxim's. Structurally, it is the duplicate of Maxim's de Paris. Moments after we arrive my partner intones, "I am sure we are in Paris." I nod in agreement. Filled with French stained glass, gleaming floral sconces, and deep mahogany woodwork, and with miniature pink lamps gracing every table, this is an atmosphere of lace and plush intimacy. "People who come here know the crowd will be elegant," states Monty Zullo, Maxim's overseer. "After all, this is a see-and-be-seen place." On Saturday nights only, men must wear black tie. Accordingly, the women don haute couture and the dance floor becomes a sea of taffeta and organza, emeralds and diamonds.

Picking up the beat, then dancing close

Maxim's offers dancing to a five-piece orchestra every night. "We give the audience a full range of dance music," explains Zullo, "from the 'Blue Danube' waltz to 'Rock Around the Clock.' " At first my partner and I find the dancers somewhat stiff—this is society trying to let loose—but as the evening progresses, everyone begins to unwind and we fill the room with shared festivity. My partner and I rumba, and I think how great it is to be a woman. Then, we pick up the beat as we move our feet to the pizzazzy Broadway show tune "42nd Street." With the tender strains of "My Funny Valentine," we hold each other close.

Ballrooms across the country have opened their doors to the touch dance phenomena. From the Coconut Grove Ballroom in Santa Cruz, California, to the Coliseum Ballroom in St. Petersburg, Florida, to the Medina Ballroom near Minneapolis, thousands of enthusiasts dance nightly to the Big Band sounds. There are ballrooms that cater to a specific type of dance, from the tango to the precision waltz. But probably the biggest winner is swing. The origins of swing date back to 1910 when the Texas Tommy dancers first incorporated the breakaway, the temporary and energetic separating of partners, in their performance in the *Darktown Follies,* one of the early all-black revues. The movement was distinctly unwaltzlike and non-European. During the '20s, black dancers in Harlem, in response to the newly popular jazz and rhythm-and-blues music, took the next steps, improvising rocking and turning movements, and combining them with the Charleston. This style was known as the "Lindy Hop," named after the first transatlantic flight by Charles Lindbergh.

Perhaps because it is truly an American dance form, swing has spawned fleet-footed followers from coast to coast. "Swing is an American dance; it came out of American music—jazz, and rhythm and blues," explains Craig R. Hutchinson, a retired Army colonel and author of a swing dancer's manual. "All the other ballroom dances, except the fox-trot [first performed

For Bill Demby, the difference means getting another shot.

When Bill Demby was in Vietnam, he used to dream of coming home and playing a little basketball with the guys.

A dream that all but died when he lost both his legs to a Viet Cong rocket.

But then, a group of researchers discovered that a remarkable DuPont plastic could help make artificial limbs that were more resilient, more flexible, more like life itself.

Thanks to these efforts, Bill Demby is back. And some say, he hasn't lost a step.

At DuPont, we make the things that make a difference.

Better things for better living. DU PONT

REG U.S. PAT. & TM. OFF.

in 1913 by American music-hall artist Harry Fox in that year's *Ziegfeld Follies*], are descended from European, Caribbean and South American dances."

But now, swing has almost as many different names as there are states with dancers doing it. California has "West Coast" swing (sometimes called "Western" swing), Texas has a variation called the "Dallas Push" and South Carolina has the "Carolina Shag," says dance teacher Margaret Batiuchok.

This bebopping, foot-stomping, freewheeling dance has inspired five societies, more than a hundred clubs and even a movement to get Congress to establish it as the national dance.

Ballroom dancing made the leap from the dance floor to the stage in 1984 when Pierre Dulaine and Yvonne Marceau founded the American Ballroom Theater Company. The four-time winners of the British Exhibition Competition felt it was time to move into a theatrical format and concentrate on the romance of dancing. Since their debut with *Sheer Romance* in New York City, they have performed nationally and internationally at sold-out houses including the Smithsonian.

So what is to become of all this longing, swooning and swaying? George Theiss, of Arthur Murray International, thinks competitions will fuel the increased popularity of ballroom dancing in America. "Ten years ago, there were not more than 15 major competitions," he says. "Last year, according to the National Dance Council, there were 83." Unofficially, the number easily exceeds 100. And the U.S. Olympic Committee has just recognized ballroom dancing as a sport—an early step toward making it an Olympic event.

As for me, I believe ballroom dancing is here for a long run because it's at once personal and universal. Ballroom dancing is *la danse d'amour*, the dance of love. I'll take the sequins and chiffon, the roses and romance, the misty reminiscing. I'll return to the unfettered dance floor and dance with elegant abandon.

There I go again.

The future of ballroom dancing rests on the talents of youngsters at American Star Ball Championships. Twins Robert (left) and Thomas D'Alessio are partners with sisters Desiree and Lani Glass in contest finals.

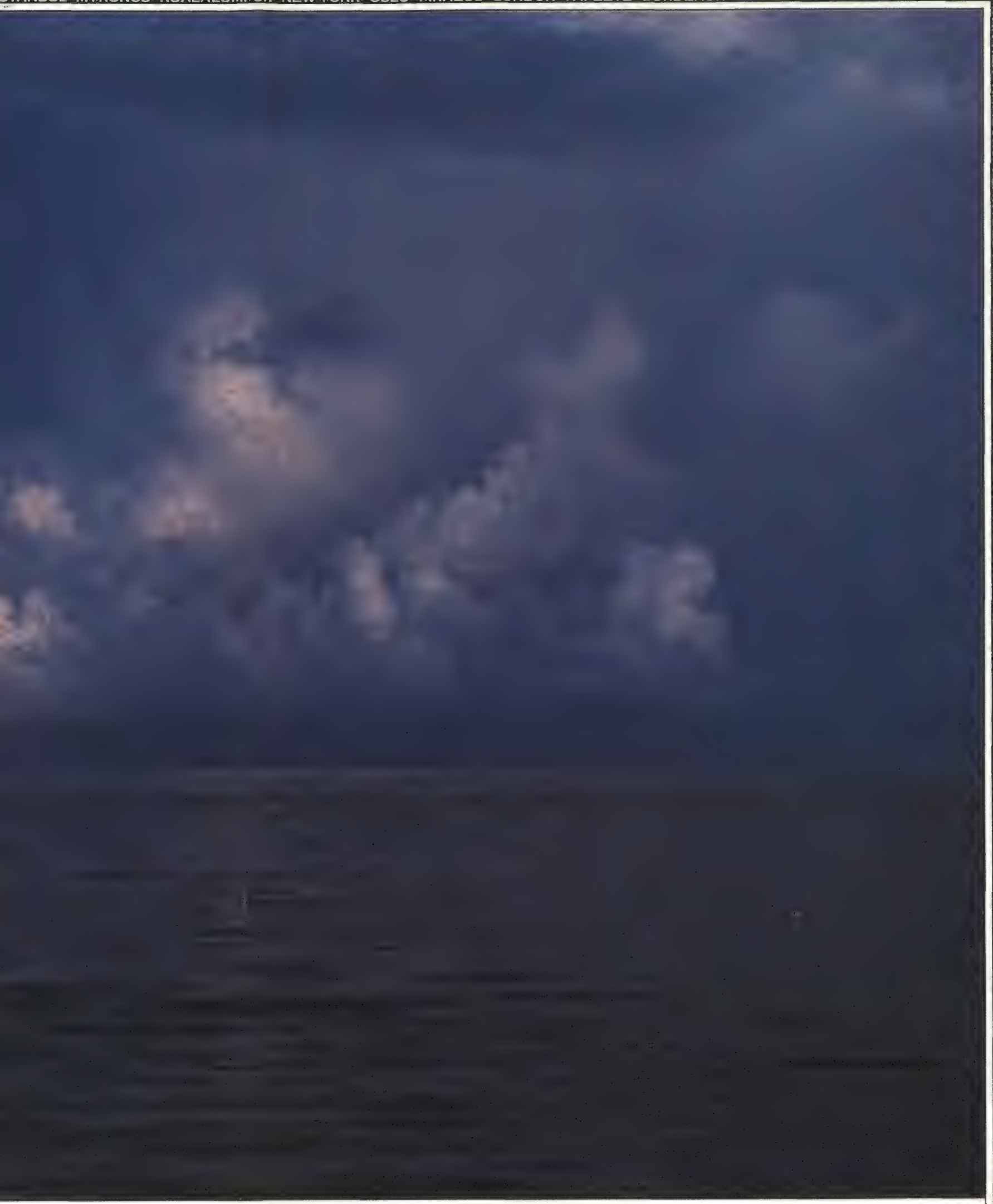
BRITTANY HAIFA LAHAINA WATERFORD BALI NICE SYDNEY TANGIER JUNEAU LENINGRAD NAWILIWILI LISBON VANCOUVER LIVORN

A MILLION TALES IN A HUNDRED TONGUES MIGHT DESCRIBE THIS PLACE.

SEOUL CORFU STOCKHOLM AUCKLAND SYDNEY DUBLIN VENICE VILLEFRANCHE HALIFAX SAN FRANCISCO ACAPULCO BARCELONA

COPENHAGEN DUBROVNIK TOKYO GEIRANGER HELSINKI MANAUS HONG KONG BEIJING HONOLULU BERGEN VIGO GDANSK ST. CRUZ MOOREA PALMA DE MALLORCA SYRACUSE

STANBUL MYKONOS KUALALUMPUR NEW YORK OSLO PIRAEUS LONDON PAPEETE BORDEAUX SOCHI BOSTON FT. LAUDERDALE



WHITTIER HAMBURG PLAYA DEL CARMEN NAPLES MANILA KETCHIKAN LAS PALMAS OCHO RIOS MELBOURNE PUERTO VALLARTA SHANGHAI CARTAGENA BRISBANE St. NAZAIRE

BUT IN THE END, IT IS PERHAPS BEST CAPTURED IN A SINGLE WORD:

KUALALUMPUR ISTANBUL BANGKOK QUEBEC BORA BORA BOMBAY SINGAPORE LE HAVRE SKAGWAY LEITH MONTREAL ODESSA

O PERTH MYKONOS KUALA LUMPUR NEW YORK OSLO PIRAEUS LONDON PAPEETE BORDEAUX NAPLES MANILA KETCHIKAN LAS PALMAS OCHO RIO

We have served high tea near the Arctic Circle as the sun shone on falling snow.

Off Playa del Carmen, we have mapped the Mexican Coast with our radar to strains of Vivaldi.

And more than 300 miles from the mouth of the Amazon, we have decorated a two-story Christmas tree.

In 165 ports on every continent, we have set the gold standard of cruising excellence. And we have done so in the grand style, winning number one ranking from virtually every cruise rating service, and earning the highest repeat passenger rate of any cruise line, anywhere.

For there is something important

CAM

that we know about vacations: We know that, at their best, they

ETOWN LE HAVRE SKAGWAY LEITH MONTREAL ODESSA MAZATLAN NEWPORT SEATTLE ANTWERP BAR HARBOR SOCHI BOSTON BALI FT. LAUDERD

ELOT.

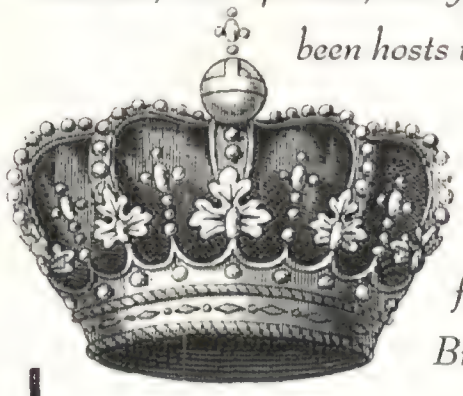
are made up of a series of spectacular moments, fondly held in the mind forever. One never knows what tiny detail, what small task taken care of just so, will one day be the latch-key to such a memory.

It is why you will find fresh flowers in each of our staterooms; why we fly Maine lobsters halfway around the world to our ships; why we orchestrate and specify every detail of our European service; why our ships are painted and repainted to linger in the memory, a glorious and unforgettable white.

We charge a bit more for maintaining these standards, to be sure. But then, what we are doing—in the final analysis, years from now—may be nothing less than priceless.

Every day, without fail, high tea arrives at four o'clock. It is an unusual time on the seas, unforgettable to those who have experienced it. More often than not, a harpist plays, the ocean suddenly becomes glassy, and the ship—if not the entire world—seems to slow majestically.

It is no accident that the world's most experienced and knowledgeable cruise line attracts passengers who are themselves widely-travelled, accomplished, and gregarious. Over the years, we have been hosts to kings, presidents, and movie stars, but you are just as likely to strike up a conversation at the rail and end up talking for hours with a rancher from New Zealand, a writer from Great Britain, or an entrepreneur from Phoenix.



In the same amount of space other lines might use to accommodate 1300 passengers, we carry a mere 700. This "extra" space allows for strollable, wide open decks and one of our most coveted luxuries: glorious single seating dining, in elegant and roomy surroundings.

To cater to every whim and unusual request from our passengers requires an unusual degree of preparation and readiness. It is why we maintain a wine cellar of more than 18,000 bottles aboard each ship; it is why there are full libraries of books and movies; it is why we bring along ingredients for a host of dishes that never appear on our menus. Just in case someone asks.

If our food rivals that of the finest five-star restaurants and hotels, perhaps it is because that is where we hire our chefs. And we keep them challenged and illuminated with regular guest appearances by leading lights of the profession: Paul Bocuse, Lutece's Andre Soltner, and former White House chef Rene Verdon– to name but a few.

No other cruise line goes to such great lengths to provide exciting guides, lecturers, and special guests who give your trip depth and dimension. Past itineraries have included Omar Sharif, news correspondent Irving R. Levine, and golf pro Gary Player. This year, we're proud to say that we will be flying The Cousteau Society's flag as members of their expedition team join us on select cruises to share information gathered on their many worldwide explorations.

Shouldn't your entire vacation be included in a single package price? We think so. Therefore, you will incur no additional cost for cruise land programs. (Or for air travel, in most cases.) And during these stopovers, you'll not be staying in just any old hotel. Our itineraries include the world's finest five-stars: the Shangri-La in Hong Kong, The Regent in Sydney, and Le Meridien Piccadilly in London.

We compare our European service not to that of other cruise lines, but rather to service at the finest five-star hotels. Travel – Holiday *seems to agree, having made us the recipient of their "Most Courteous Travel Company" award–for two years running.*

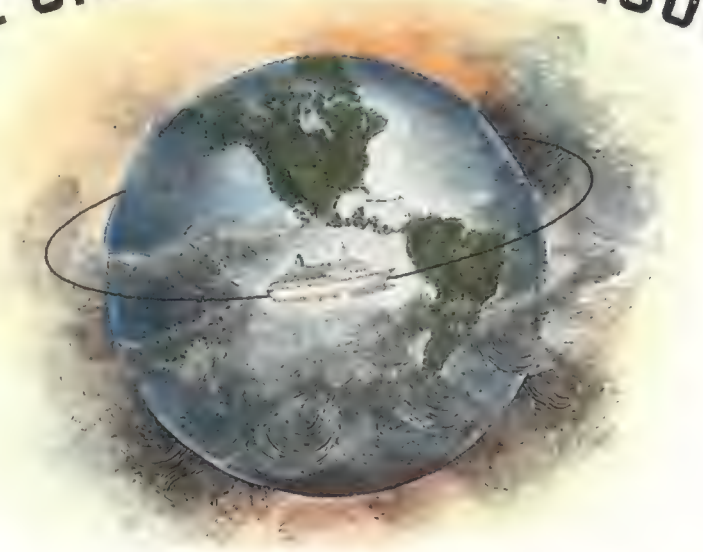
BRITTANY HAIFA LAHAINA WATERFORD BALI NICE SYDNEY TANGIER JUNEAU LENINGRAD NAWILIWILI KUALA LUMPUR
WHITTIER HAMBURG PLAYA DEL CARMEN NAPLES MANILA KETCHIKAN LAS PALMAS OCHO RIOS MELBOURNE PUERTO VALLARTA SHANGHAI CARTAGENA BRISBANE ST. NAZAIRE
BEIJING HONOLULU BERGEN VIGO GDANSK ST. CRUZ MOOREA PALMA DE MALLORCA SYRACUSE
COPENHAGEN DUBROVNIK TOKYO GEIRANGER HELSINKI MANAUS HONG KONG

On Easter Island, the unblinking statues know of this place. So do the shopkeepers of Hong Kong and the starlets in the South of France. Soviet snapshots can prove its existence. Amazon chieftains tell of its wonders. It is every place you could want to be, and the best of every place.

SEOUL CORFU STOCKHOLM AUCKLAND SYDNEY DUBLIN VENICE VILLEFRANCHE HALIFAX SAN FRANCISCO ACAPULCO

BRITTANY HAIFA LAHAINA WATERFORD BALI NICE SYDNEY TANGIER JUNEAU LENINGRAD NAWILIWILI KUALA LUMPUR
COPENHAGEN DUBROVNIK TOKYO GEIRANGER HELSINKI MANAUS HONG KONG BEIJING HONOLULU BERGEN VIGO GDANSK ST. CRUZ MOOREA PALMA DE MALLORCA SYRACUSE
WHITTIER HAMBURG PLAYA DEL CARMEN NAPLES MANILA KETCHIKAN LAS PALMAS OCHO RIOS MELBOURNE PUERTO VALLARTA SHANGHAI CARTAGENA BRISBANE ST. NAZAIRE
SEOUL CORFU STOCKHOLM AUCKLAND SYDNEY DUBLIN VENICE VILLEFRANCHE HALIFAX SAN FRANCISCO ACAPULCO

The Grand Adventure, 1989.



WINTER

Amazon
January 19 (12 days)
Manaus > Ft. Lauderdale

Trans-Canal
January 31, March 4
(15 days)
Ft. Lauderdale > California

February 16, March 20
(15 days)
California > Ft. Lauderdale

February 27 (12 days)
Callao > Ft. Lauderdale

Australia/New Zealand
January 30, February 23
(12 days)
Sydney > Auckland

February 11, March 7
(12 days)
Auckland > Sydney

South Seas
January 5 (24 days)
Los Angeles > Sydney

Pacific Orient
March 19 (20 days)
Sydney > Hong Kong

Hawaii-Tahiti
January 29 (16 days)
Los Angeles > Papeete

Easter Island
February 14 (13 days)
Papeete > Callao

World
Jan. 8, 1989 (100 days)
San Fran. > Ft. Laud.

SPRING

Amazon
April 5 (12 days)
Ft. Lauderdale > Manaus

April 17 (12 days)
Manaus > Ft. Lauderdale

China In-Depth
April 8 (14 days)
Hong Kong > Kobe

April 22 (14 days)
Kobe > Hong Kong

China Showcase
May 6, May 28 (14 days)
Hong Kong > Beijing

May 14 (14 days)
Beijing > Hong Kong

Trans-Atlantic
April 18 (15 days),
April 29 (9 days)
Ft. Lauderdale > Lisbon

Mediterranean
May 3 (13 days)
Lisbon > Venice

May 16 (13 days)
Venice > Lisbon

May 8 (12 days)
Lisbon > Istanbul

May 20 (12 days)
Istanbul > Venice

Connoisseur's Europe
May 29 (13 days)
Lisbon > Copenhagen

SUMMER

Alaska
July 4 (11 days)
San Fran. > Vancouver

July 15, July 26, August 6,
August 17 (11 days)
Vancouver > Vancouver

Canada/New England
August 26 (14 days)
New York > New York

China Showcase
June 5 (14 days)
Beijing > Tokyo

Trans-Pacific
June 19 (16 days)
Tokyo > San Francisco

August 28 (12 days)
Vancouver > Tokyo

Scandinavia/Russia
June 11, July 20, July 26
(13 days)
Round Trip Copenhagen

July 1 (13 days)
London > Copenhagen

August 2 (13 days)
Copenhagen > London

Connoisseur's Europe
June 19 (12 days)
Naples > London

August 21 (14 days)
London > Nice

North Cape/Murmansk
June 24 (14 days)
Round Trip Copenhagen

Fjords of Norway
July 8, July 14 (12 days)
Round Trip Copenhagen

British Isles
August 8 (13 days)
Copenhagen > London

Trans-Atlantic
August 15 (11 days)
London > New York

FALL

Canada/New England
Sept. 9, Sept. 23,
October 7 (14 days)
New York > New York

Trans-Canal
October 21 (19 days)
New York > California

Amazon
October 31 (12 days)
Ft. Lauderdale > Manaus

November 12 (12 days)
Manaus > Ft. Lauderdale

Panama Canal/Caribbean
November 24,
December 6,(12 days)
Round Trip Ft. Lauderdale

China
September 10 (14 days)
Tokyo > Hong Kong

October 16 (14 days)
Hong Kong > Kobe

October 30 (14 days)
Kobe > Hong Kong

September 24 (14 days)
Hong Kong > Beijing

October 2 (14 days)
Beijing > Hong Kong

Trade Winds
November 10 (38 days)
California > California

Jewels of the Orient
November 13 (12 days)
Hong Kong > Bangkok

November 25 (12 days)
Bangkok > Hong Kong

Mediterranean
September 4 (12 days)
Nice > Istanbul

September 16 (13 days)
Istanbul > Istanbul

September 29 (13 days)
Istanbul > Rome

October 12 (19 days)
Rome > Ft. Lauderdale

Trans-Canal Holiday
December 18 (17 days)
Ft. Lauderdale > California

December 18 (17 days)
California > Ft. Lauderdale

Pacific Orient Holiday
December 19 (20 days)
Hong Kong > Sydney

NEW YORK'S MOST ELEGANT SEVEN DAY CRUISE

From April 29th through October 14th, board ship in Manhattan and enter our five-star world for a refreshing seven days. The lovely Royal Viking Star leaves each Saturday evening for Hamilton Harbor, Bermuda—a relaxing trip if there ever was one.

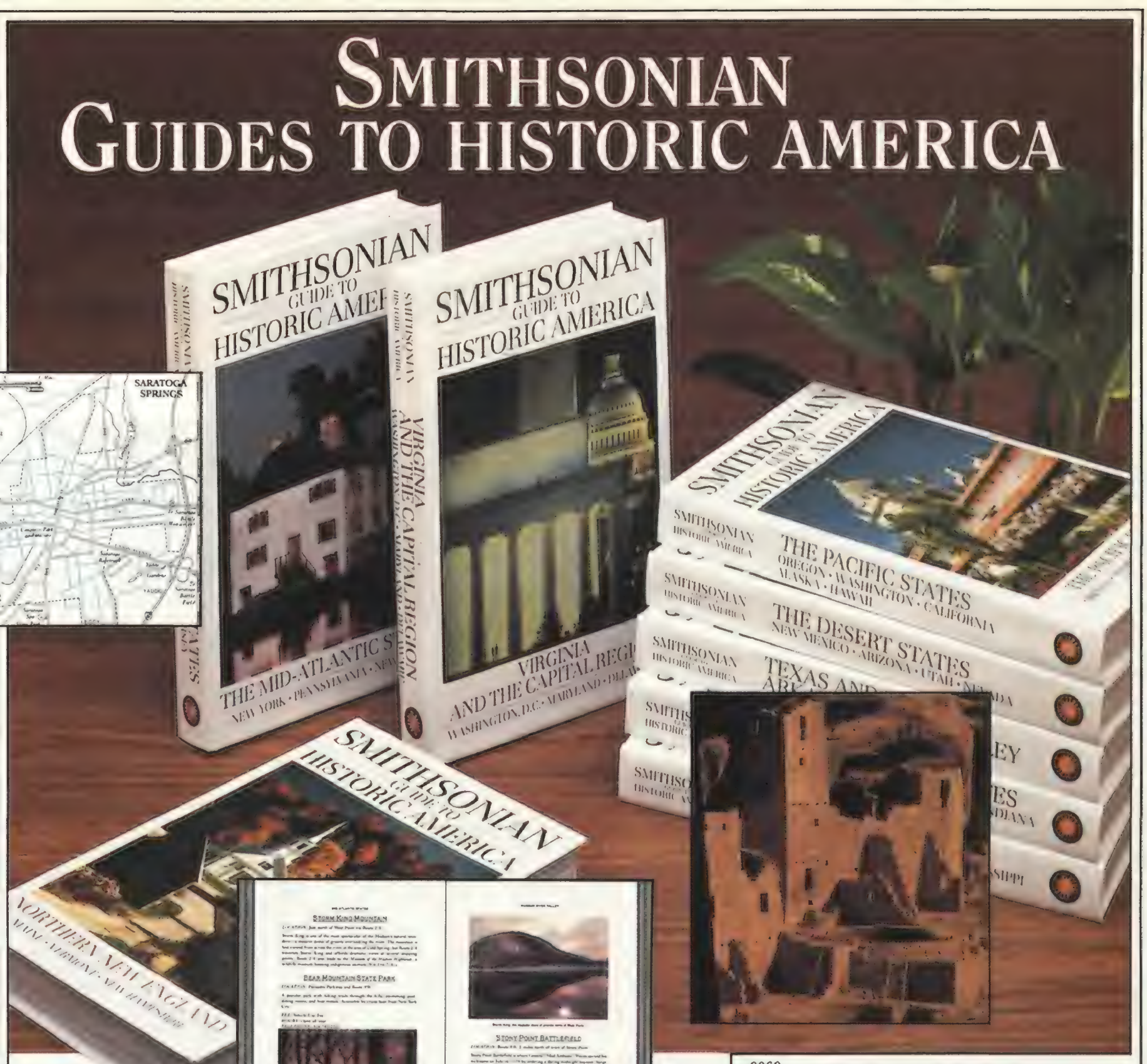
For more information about Royal Viking, there is but one place to turn and that is to your own courteous and helpful travel agent. He or she will be able to tell you in greater detail—and with perhaps a bit more objectivity—about the very real advantages of an uncompromised Royal Viking vacation.

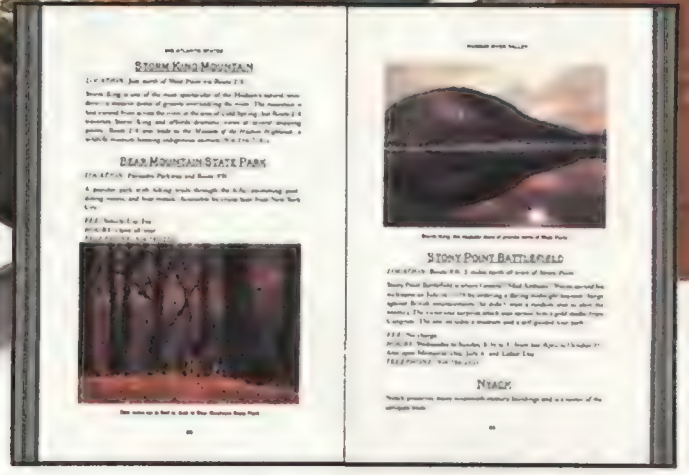
If you need help finding this travel agent, or if you have any questions we might be able to answer directly, please call us anytime at (800) 426-0821. As always, we look forward to seeing you on board.

ROYAL VIKING LINE

Bahamian Registry

SMITHSONIAN GUIDES TO HISTORIC AMERICA


SMITHSONIAN GUIDE TO HISTORIC AMERICA
THE MID-ATLANTIC STATES
NEW YORK · PENNSYLVANIA · NEW
VIRGINIA AND THE CAPITAL REGION
WASHINGTON, D.C. · MARYLAND · DELA
THE PACIFIC STATES
OREGON · WASHINGTON · CALIFORNIA
ALASKA · HAWAII
THE DESERT STATES
NEW MEXICO · ARIZONA · UTAH · NEVADA
TEXAS AND
NORTHERN NEW ENGLAND
VERMONT · NEW HAMPSHIRE



Experience the drama of colorful times past and discover our nation's wealth of historic treasures . . . in our fascinating new series of books: *The Smithsonian Guides To Historic America.*

A delight for travelers and armchair adventurers alike, these beautiful books now take you on a special tour through the places that shaped our nation's destiny . . . recalling key events and people connected with hundreds of sites.

Roger Kennedy, prize-winning historian, Director of the Smithsonian's National Museum of American History and General Editor of the series, writes an introductory essay for each book. Organized for convenient use on the road, every guide leads you along specific itineraries. Historic sites along each route are fully described—complete with visiting times and phone numbers. Each fascinating Guide brings you up to 488 pages of lively, informative text, more than 250 full-color photographs, historical prints and paintings, and 15 specially commissioned maps.

To order the first volume in the series, the *Smithsonian Guide to Virginia and the Capital Region,* for a FREE 15-day examination period, simply return the coupon. If the book fails to please you in any way, just return it and owe nothing. If you decide to keep this introductory volume, simply honor its attached invoice for $17.95 (plus $1.70 postage and handling). The special price for members of the Smithsonian is $16.95 (plus postage and handling).

You'll then receive future volumes, approximately one every other month. Each will come with the same 15-day free examination privilege. Keep only those volumes you want. There is no minimum number you must buy. And you may cancel at anytime just by notifying us.

0060

☐ Yes! I'd like to order *The Smithsonian Guide to Virginia and the Capital Region* for a 15-day free examination. If I am not completely satisfied, I may return it and owe nothing. If I choose to keep it, I will then receive future volumes approximately one every other month. Each will come with the same 15-day free examination privilege.

I will pay only $17.95 plus $1.70 postage and handling for each volume that I choose to keep. (The special price for Smithsonian members is $16.95 plus postage and handling.) There is no minimum number to buy. And I may cancel at any time just by notifying you.

Signature: _____

Name: _____

Address: _____

City: _____

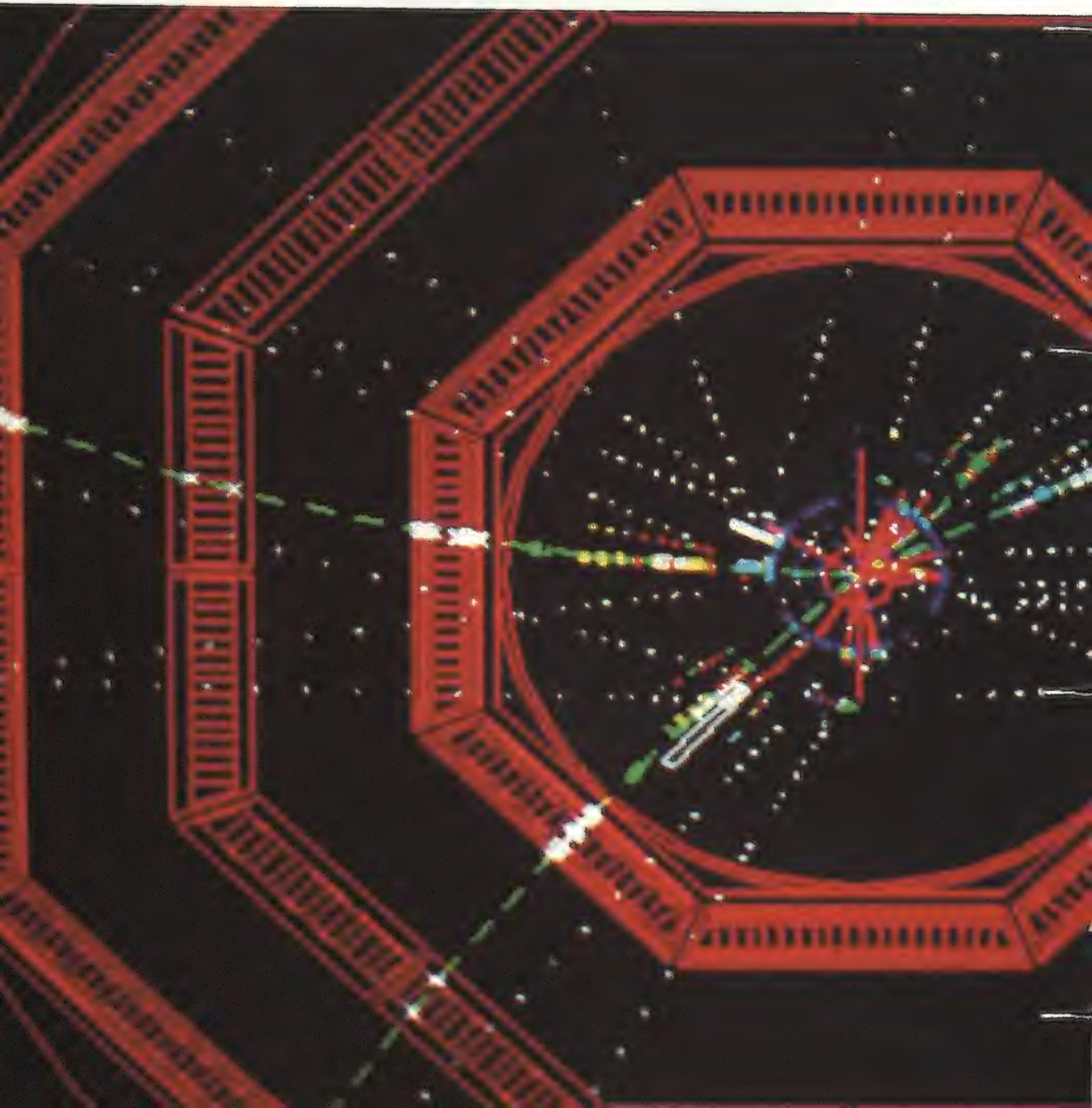
State: _____ Zip: _____

The Smithsonian Guides to Historic America
P.O. Box 11434
Des Moines, IA 50380-1434

G52/G53

By Charles C. Mann

Armies of physicists struggle to discover proof of a Scot's brainchild



Finding something that fills the Universe may sound simple, but it is taking all the brains and money that scientists can muster

Twenty men in boots and hard hats pick their way through a construction site a few hundred yards from the border between Switzerland and France. The morning is hot and dry for May, but the ground is nonetheless muddy from the continued movement of bulldozers and trucks. The center of activity is a vast hangarlike structure or, more precisely, the pit at its center, more than 30 yards deep and almost as wide, cut into the soft French soil.

A tall, stoop-shouldered man named Samuel C. C. Ting leads the group. He is a physicist from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, a Nobel Prize winner. He wears dark suits, immaculately clean, of no particular style, and dark ties, perfectly knotted, of no particular hue. Authority rests lightly on his shoulders. He and the people walking behind him are working on a colossal physics experiment; they come from China, the United States and a dozen other countries.

Known unromantically as L3, the experiment is designed to answer what would appear to be a fundamental question: Why are things heavy? Why, in a gravitational field, do they have weight? Or, as physicists would phrase the question: What is mass? We think mass is created by the actions of a type of subatomic particle known as the Higgs boson, named for Peter Higgs, the Scottish physicist who was one of the first to predict its existence. Yet scientists have never seen it, and are not certain where to look. Ting thinks his experiment can find the Higgs, if it exists. He may discover it, which could ultimately prove as significant an achievement as splitting the atom. Then, too, the discovery might just as well have no practical consequences. Or, the Higgs may not exist, after all.

The wind, keening in the open struts of the elevator, follows the scientists into the hole. Because nearby residents objected to the ugliness of the construction, an earthen berm stands between the hangar and the surrounding farms. As the car descends, the berm sweeps out of view; then the Jura Mountains, too, are hidden. By the end of the elevator ride, the scientists have journeyed into a world of their own making. It is a world some of them have never seen, despite having worked on the experiment for years. Then, when the elevator finally stops, jaws drop and a silence falls over the group.

Standing in the center of the pit is an octagon the size of an office building (p. 108), its huge side doors yawning open. It is an electromagnet, made of more metal than the Eiffel Tower, wound with hundreds of miles of cable. Some of the scientists are startled, even

Computer simulates collision (at center) of electrons, positrons, releasing a spray of energy and particles.

Photographs by Peter Menzel

Huge octagonal magnet will house layers of detectors; particle beams move through tunnel on back wall.

dismayed, by what is not there: the thousands of tons of equipment that remain to be stuffed into the pit. The magnet and all the apparatus that goes with it together constitute the heart of L3—the detector that may, just may, come up with the Higgs boson.

"When we first put the plans for this experiment down on paper, I knew the dimensions were big," Ting says at last. Usually his voice is toneless, careful, without edge even when administering the sharpest rebuke; you keep thinking you have missed bits of sentences. Now, however, he hesitates. "But it isn't till you see it that you get a feeling for how . . . big . . . it really is. I went down here a couple of days ago and I thought, 'This is crazy.' I thought, 'It can't be this size.'"

Seeking an answer better than Aristotle's

Why *are* things heavy? Artistotle thought objects are pulled to earth because they wish to return to it, and for much of Western history nobody came up with a better explanation. It was left for Kepler, Newton and their fellows to realize that heaviness came from the interaction of gravity with some other quality, which we today call "mass." It is the quality of an object that causes it to have inertia: that means you have to use force to get it moving if it is standing still, and you have to use force to stop it if it is already moving. You must use force whether you are on the surface of a planet or floating weightless between the stars. Mass is a quality an object always has; it is different from weight, which changes, or even disappears, with changing circumstances. Take an astronaut who, when he is on Earth, weighs 180 pounds. The moon's gravitational field is only one-sixth as strong as Earth's, so when that same astronaut is standing on the moon, he will feel he only weighs one-sixth as much. When he is in free-fall in a spacecraft, we say he is "weightless." His mass, however, is always the same 180 pounds.

Well into this century, physicists knew a lot about how mass behaved but did not know whence it derived or, more simply, what it was. "Mass is *the* great question of physics," says Abdus Salam, a Nobel Prize-winning physicist who is director of the International Centre for Theoretical Physics at Trieste. "We have fruitlessly banged our heads against it for centuries."

Today the search for the origins of mass has become, to the dismay of some researchers, one of the largest and most costly undertakings in the history of science. On both sides of the Atlantic, thousands of scientists and support staff are working to build the enormous machines that will be used in the quest. The L3 group, led by 450 physicists from 39 institutions, is but one of six groups of experimenters hoping to solve the mystery of mass.

The quest began, at least indirectly, during the

Monorail carries people and equipment around the 17 miles of LEP tunnel, crossing French-Swiss border four times on the way.

Samuel C. C. Ting oversees multinational team at CERN seeking the Higgs; its symbol (H_0) is on the board behind him.

1950s, when physicists first began to work out their grand unified theories, schemes in which the four fundamental forces in nature are only different manifestations of one and the same thing (SMITHSONIAN, May 1983). Part of the idea is that each force has an agent, a subatomic particle, that produces the effects we see. They are known collectively as gauge bosons. Photons, for example, "carry" the electromagnetic force, whether in the form of light waves, radio waves, x rays or gamma rays, among others. Mesons carry the strong force that holds the nucleus of an atom together. Scientists still have not seen gravitons, the particles postulated to carry gravity; and until recently, physicists had not even seen the particles, known as intermediate vector bosons or the W and Z particles, that carry the weak force, an obscure force central to the process of radioactive decay.

It was in the atmosphere of looking for unification theories that physicists such as Salam and Sheldon Glashow, now of Harvard, working independently, were toying with the idea that electromagnetism and the weak force could be brought together and seen as different manifestations of the same thing—the electroweak force. In the late 1950s, Glashow and Salam developed similar theories, but hit the same stumbling block: while much of the mathematics in each theory worked, there were major discrepancies between the particles that carried the forces. Photons have no mass at all; but even before they were actually seen, W and Z particles were predicted to be heavy—very heavy. (Many physicists had calculated their mass and had eventually come up with a similar ballpark figure. Each W or Z weighs more than 80 times what an entire hydrogen atom does.) Yet the equations of Glashow and Salam said that on some deeper level, the Ws and Zs should have no mass, like their sibling the photon. "It was a problem," Glashow has admitted. "It was a bit like saying a Ping-Pong ball and a bowling ball are somehow the same thing."

By the early 1960s, Glashow had begun to look into other areas of physics, but his childhood friend Steven Weinberg, now at the University of Texas, and Salam each continued looking for a way to describe the two forces as one. At the same time, a Scottish theorist, Peter Higgs, was at the University of Edinburgh working on a somewhat related problem. For several years the shy, soft-spoken, excessively modest Higgs had been investigating various aspects of field theory, which is the notion that all of space is saturated by a field, much as the field of a magnet saturates the region near it. Like the field of a magnet, the hypothetical field Higgs created had ephemeral particles that acted as its agents: these eventually came to be known as "Higgs bosons."

Higgs had been engaged in intense doodling, fiddling with equations, adding in one variable and taking out another to learn more about the nature of his hypo-

Charles C. Mann, coauthor of The Second Creation, *a 1986 book on particle physics, is now working on a scientific, social and economic history of aspirin.*

thetical field. It was at this point, around 1964, that he noticed something extraordinary. If he added in his own field equations (and thus the Higgs bosons) to equations somewhat analogous to those of Salam or Glashow, he found that certain particles in the original equation behaved in an astonishing fashion. They began with zero mass and then mathematically "ate up" other, unwanted particles in the field (ones that had made a mess of the mathematics of the theory he was investigating)—emerging with mass. (The unknown particles turned out to be the W and Z particles, but Higgs did not know that at the time.) Higgs published his findings—described by Glashow as a "terrifically loony idea; an idea that nobody would ever have paid attention to"—with little fanfare. Eventually, Salam and Weinberg independently heard about his work and realized it might solve their problem. Each added Higgs' equations into the ones they had been working on and—to their great delight—found that the particles that acquired mass in Higgs' equations corresponded to the W and Z particles in their own. Higgs' hypothetical boson provided the mechanism by which the electromagnetic and weak forces could finally be seen as one.

Higgs bosons might have been entirely forgotten if a groundswell of theoretical and experimental work in the 1970s had not led to the acceptance of the electroweak theory—and to Nobel Prizes for Glashow, Salam and Weinberg in 1979. Four years later the W and Z were discovered by a team led by Carlo Rubbia and Simon van der Meer, who quickly received Nobels for their efforts. Today the electroweak theory is inscribed in the textbooks, except for one not-so-little worry: nobody has seen even the slightest trace of the Higgs.

"And without the Higgs," jokes Paul Lecoq, a French member of the L3 collaboration, "Messrs. Glashow, Weinberg and Salam may eventually have to give back those little prizes they got in Sweden."

At Stanford, Burton Richter, whose design may revolutionize accelerators, stands inside the detector.

A globe-trotting Higgs searcher

In a long, high laboratory, Ulrich Becker wedges his way through a forest of electronic equipment and the cables and welding equipment necessary to hook it together. A big man with the square face and wiry, stand-up hair of a friendly monster, Becker has been one of Ting's chief collaborators for two decades. Born and raised in the Federal Republic of Germany, he is now a member of the international fraternity of science: citizen of West Germany, resident of France, worker in Switzerland, taxpayer of the United States. Like Ting, he is officially on the faculty of MIT but, like Ting, he has spent the past decade traveling the globe in quest of the Higgs.

"Put naively," Becker says, "most of the progress in particle physics for the past 20 years, this electroweak theory and everything else, depends on the supposition —the *guess*—that there is this field, the Higgs field, that saturates the whole Universe, and that particles get their mass from interacting with it. You might say it's a little like a magnet, with some kinds of metal being more attracted than others. Particles that are more 'attracted' to the Higgs have more mass. The picture is very nice, theoretically speaking—yet there is not one shred of evidence for it."

Ting's L3 group is based at the European Organization for Nuclear Research, still known to physicists around the world by its old acronym, CERN. The main campus is in a suburb of Geneva, but the laboratory has grown with physics itself: the L3 assembly area is in France, a few miles from the Swiss border. (Customs is a constant problem; recently, Becker recalls, he had to cross the frontier 12 times in a single afternoon; the border guard threatened to seize his car if he came through again that day.) A great circular tunnel connects the campus and the L3 pit; it houses an almost completed particle accelerator called the LEP, the Large Electron-Positron collider.

Accelerators are devices that smash subatomic particles into a target or into one another with enormous energy; in the resultant collisions, matter changes into energy and energy into matter, and the flying fragments provide clues to the laws of nature. They are usually built in the shape of a wheel; as particles move around the circumference, they are boosted to higher and higher speeds by powerful electric fields. Electrons, which at rest are very light, can be pushed to within

Welcome to the next Century.

Imagine life in the next Century...the new Buick Century. It has a freshly restyled, smooth look. And Century is engineered to be equally smooth on the road, thanks to Buick's exclusive DynaRide suspension. DynaRide balances a smooth ride with firm, precise handling.

Century offers a wealth of premium features, including: ■ New optional 160-horsepower 3300 V-6 engine ■ Automatic transmission, power steering and power front disc brakes ■ AM-FM stereo ■ And more.

See your Buick dealer now. And discover how you can enter the next Century... very comfortably. And very smoothly.

The Great American Road belongs to

BUICK

GM

Let's get it together buckle up

© 1988 GM Corp. All rights reserved.

Using computers and manual techniques, Stanford surveyors align magnets along the accelerator pipeline.

Strong magnetic fields will keep the electrons and positrons focused as they speed toward annihilation.

a whisker of the speed of light. At such relativistic speeds, however, the electron becomes heavy and difficult to turn in the necessary continuous circle. It takes huge amounts of electrical power to keep bending the beam of electrons, which keep losing energy in the form of x rays as they are forced to turn. To smooth out the turns, accelerators have become bigger and bigger around, not to mention more and more costly. The old proton accelerator at Brookhaven National Laboratory on New York's Long Island is just half a mile around. The main accelerator ring at the Fermi National Accelerator Laboratory in Batavia, Illinois, is nearly 4 miles around. The LEP in Geneva, when it is commissioned in July, will be 17 miles around—the largest in the world. Someday it may be eclipsed in its turn by the planned Superconducting Super Collider (SSC) in West Texas, which will have a circumference of about 53 miles—and which some investigators think may ultimately have the best chance of finding the Higgs.

The LEP will achieve extraordinary energy levels in two ways. First, instead of having the beam smash into stationary targets, the LEP will have two beams moving in opposite directions. It will be the difference between a car running into a tree and one car colliding head-on with another. Second, the electrons will collide with their antimatter counterpart, positrons, producing total annihilation. Some collisions will produce Zs, the neutral agents of the weak force. A few of these, theory predicts, will fall apart into Higgs bosons, which in turn will decay into a spray of other particles. The Zs and Higgses will live so briefly—trillionths of a trillionth of a second—that they will be impossible to see directly. But the end product, the spray of other particles, can be seen by complex detectors, and from it the researchers hope to infer the existence and properties of the Higgs (pp. 106-07).

When the accelerator cranks up this summer, four experiments, all multimillion-dollar collaborations, will begin work. L3 is the biggest, the most expensive and the most directly aimed at the Higgs. The project began in 1979, when Ting, Becker and a small number of other physicists started designing an ambitious machine, a detector, that they hoped would trap the Higgs if, indeed, it exists. "We asked CERN for the biggest hole they would give us," coleader Hans Hofer

BALLY® OF SWITZERLAND

Travel Clock: Abercrombie & Fitch

The difference between dressed, and well dressed.®

Shoes Briefcases Small Leather Goods Belts
Bally of Switzerland Shops; Macy's, New York, New Jersey; Saks Fifth Avenue
For free brochure write: Abner, One Bally Place, New Rochelle, New York, 10801.

of Zurich says. "It turned out that we could fill it up completely with a detector the size of a four-story building." This is the octagon in the pit, a massive tube stuffed with electronics. Electrons and positrons will collide at its center; different detector parts will measure different particles flying outward from the violence.

"I hope," Becker says drily, "that Mr. Higgs is pleased by how much trouble we have gone to in trying to find his little particle." His train of thought is interrupted by the screech of a million fingernails being dragged across a million blackboards as CERN workers drag a 20-foot-high metal rack across the concrete floor. "You know," Becker shouts over the noise, "nobody sees Higgs! He just sits up there in Edinburgh! My graduate students come to me all the time, asking me 'Who is this man Higgs? Does he really exist?'"

On the wall behind Becker is a painting of an object vaguely resembling a Ferris wheel. It is the section of the detector to which Becker has devoted nearly ten years of his life; the completed structure is more than 30 feet in diameter, yet measures the trajectories of particles called muons to within a thousandth of a millimeter. Within the wheel is a lacework of laser lights, each centered on a photosensitive cell.

Like an onion, Becker explains, the detector consists of layers of instruments, each intended to measure a specific type of particle. Each layer takes years of work, costs millions of dollars and requires delicate negotiations among the dozens of institutions and nations involved. Each brings unexpected benefits to industry: by giving one order to a company that made plastic whiskers for teddy bears, for example, L3 launched the firm into the fiber-optics business.

As Becker speaks, fatigue informs his voice; he has accumulated a quarter of a million miles in air travel. There are shadows under his eyes and he often finds he needs to vent his frustrations by working on his car. "Nobody would choose to work this way, on projects so big," he says. "But we have to, if we're going to chase after something like the Higgs. And, obviously, we have to hope the people at Stanford don't get there ahead of us."

Frustration and fury in a California lab

A group of men and women gather, shirtsleeved and disheveled, early one June morning at a laboratory just south of San Francisco. Outside, the California sky is as blue as heaven; inside, the light is dim and migraine green. In a chair against the wall slumps a round-faced man with bags beneath his tired eyes: the Nobel Prize-winning physicist and Stanford Linear Accelerator Center (SLAC) director, Burton Richter, who has designed the project on which they are working. He has staked the rest of his career, and those of everyone else in the room, on its completion. Richter, as it happens, shared his Nobel with Sam Ting in 1976 for their separate but simultaneous discovery of yet another subatomic particle, the J or Psi (SMITHSONIAN, July 1975). Silent as stone, Richter watches as, one after another, his colleagues recount the small, infuriating problems of the day before. Blown electronics. Inappropriate settings. Cooling difficulties. Human error. The list goes on and on. The project is more than a year behind schedule, and Richter's fury is as palpable in the room as a heavy fog.

"We're getting close," says Andrew Hutton, the tall, bearded Englishman acting as program deputy. "Close enough to proceed as if we were going to start for real."

"Not *as if*," Richter says. His voice is quiet, but his vehemence is unmistakable. "We *are* starting. It is real. We can't wait anymore on this. From now on, if something goes wrong, work around it. You can't do science waiting for everything to work right. I want us to start taking data at 4 P.M."

Hutton smiles. "You heard the man," he says. "In eight hours, we'll try to make history."

Like their rivals at CERN, the scientists at Stanford are working on a particle accelerator. Known as the SLAC Linear Collider (SLC), the device is as intricate and baffling as an Escher drawing. Richter, its designer, had a hand in the original design of the LEP. When he discovered that the United States would not pay for such a gigantic machine, he tried to come up with a smaller device that would do the same work, and at a fraction of the cost of a circular collider. The linear collider is the result.

Shaped somewhat like a two-mile-long tennis racket, it sends two pulses of particles—electrons and positrons—racing down the handle and around opposite sides of the head until they meet with soundless violence at the top. For most of the journey, the particles move in a

Karl Reismann, a technician from Aachen, West Germany, tests the circuits inside a CERN detector. This is an "end cap," which records particles that move off in the same direction as the original beams.

Jay Chapman checks wires that carry 30,000 channels of information from the "small" detector at Stanford.

Soviet physicist Yuri Kamyshkov rests in front of uranium blocks that trap and measure heavy particles.

Fireworks from the Superconducting Super Collider are still just a simulated gleam in a physicist's glasses.

straight line and do not lose energy by giving off x rays as they are forced to turn. That means the machine can be much smaller, and hence more quickly and inexpensively built, than a conventional accelerator. Many physicists believe that the SLAC Linear Collider is a prototype for future machines.

On the other hand, the two bunches of particles must collide on the first pass, instead of having many chances as they spin millions of times around a ring. The challenge is enormous: make two particle aggregations, each the thickness of a human hair, each traveling at a fraction less than the speed of light, smash together at the precise center of a detector.

Although construction began after the LEP, the hope was to finish the Stanford accelerator more than a year sooner, giving physicists there the first chance to find a Higgs. If all goes well, the machine's design will have been one of the most daring and successful gambles in recent science, and physicists in the United States will have leapfrogged their friends and competitors in Europe. *If*, that is, all goes well.

"There is a bare chance we can find the Higgs first," says Patricia Burchat, a young experimentalist at Stanford. "Like them, we will make Zs, some of which will decay into Higgses. The question is whether our machine will make enough Zs, and that, I'm afraid, is not at all clear."

"To get this project approved by the government," Richter says, "we cut the budget to the point where there was some doubt we would be able to build the machine. It was a risk, but with the U.S. budget deficit, it was the only way we could get the money."

The result is a bricolage, new equipment attached to another accelerator that was built in the 1960s. The jumble of old and new systems is an engineer's nightmare: like an exotic sports car, it works fine on blocks in the garage, but develops new problems on the road. The linear collider is now months behind, and every moment of additional delay further cuts the Americans' chances of getting there first.

At 4 that afternoon, Richter appears at the main control center for the first test run. Ninety minutes later, he is forced to leave in frustration: the machine is not working. With Richter gone, the staff continues to work before the computer screens lining one end of the long, dimly lighted room. The only sounds are the peeping of computer signals, the hush of air-conditioning and the occasional murmur of a dismayed voice. At a chair in the center, Hutton marks the log. A Briton, he is one of the relatively few scientists to work both in California and in Switzerland.

"We've done enough to show that the principle works," he says. "You *can* make the bunches collide, and the next generation of accelerators will be based on this one. But the curious thing is that a future triumph will not be enough to make the lab look good today. For that, we need to get this machine functioning ahead of our friends in Europe, and to get some physics done." Hutton laughs tiredly; he has been working for a long time without much sleep. "I must say that right now it would be really nice—truly nice—if a Z turned up on the screen."

They broke their hearts in San Francisco

A punishing heat wave blankets San Francisco Bay at the end of July, forcing the region to ration water. Faced with record 100-degree temperatures, the Stanford accelerator's components begin to malfunction. Water pumps break down. Flow switches give up the ghost. Microprocessors burn out. The 8 A.M. meetings become sweaty litanies of disaster. Five weeks after Richter ordered the machine to be turned on for real, the laboratory has managed to accumulate a bare 21 hours of data. Not a single Z has been seen. To make it worse, the Europeans are ahead of schedule; in an initial test, their accelerator has taken seven minutes to reach the goals scheduled to be achieved in seven days.

Richter has taken to haunting the control room. His face looks, says one friend, as if he were barely restraining himself from biting his fingernails. More and more, it is apparent that the jury-rigged machine was built too quickly and too cheaply. Richter is spending much time huddling with scientists like Martin Breidenbach, the wiry, intense leader of the principal experiment. Weeks before, Breidenbach had been happily splayed on his back, wrench in hand, beneath the team's detector; now he is being drawn to the accelerator itself, for without the machine there will be no particles to detect, no discoveries to make.

Back in his office at CERN, Sam Ting tells the

delegation from the Soviet Union "I don't know what your rules are. I don't even care. What I am saying is this: when the announcement of a discovery is made, the people on the podium are the ones who get the credit. If you want your scientists to get the credit they deserve, you will have to change your policies about not letting them work outside the Soviet Union. Obviously, the choice is up to you, not me." He smiles. "I am just a scientist, a lone professor at MIT."

For the first time in the meeting, the Soviets laugh. Whatever they think of their rules, experience has taught them that they are not dealing with lone professors at MIT. The face of physics has changed and research is now performed by huge collaborations, run by men with fierce and powerful wills. Richter, at Stanford, is one; Ting, at CERN, is another.

A moment later Ting says, "Nobody has spent all this time and money on these projects to do ordinary physics. I will consider this experiment to be an utter failure if someone finds the Higgs before we do or if we make a technical mistake that prevents us from making a major discovery." Tapping the symbol for the Higgs boson that he has written on the blackboard, Ting repeats the words slowly. "A . . . *major* discovery."

As the new year begins, tensions are running high at both CERN and Stanford. The California team is still testing, but hoped to have the machine on-line as early as March. In Geneva, physicists have finished installing the components of their massive detector, are hoping to begin testing in late winter or early spring, and plan to have the machine up and running by fall. In Scotland, serenity reigns. Sitting in his small office at the University of Edinburgh, Peter Higgs listens to the details of the gargantuan effort to find the particle whose existence he hypothesized so many years ago. "Of course I'm flattered by it all," he says. Afternoon light comes in the window, the same light that is filling the rolling hills outside with the colors of sunset. "Of course I like it when they give seminars on the search for the Higgs and so on. And of course I think it's important to look for. But—you want to know the truth? When I consider the huge sums going for this, the lifetimes spent on the search, I can't help but think: 'Good heavens, what have I done?'"

Peter Higgs considers the cosmos, perhaps permeated by a particle named for him, from a hill in Edinburgh. The reclusive Scottish physicist has mixed feelings about the huge cost of the race to find "his" boson.

Presbyopia

If you're over 40, you've got it.

Presbyopia
Is the inability of the eyes to focus sharply on things up close, such as small print.

Crystalline Lens
Presbyopia is caused by a hardening of the crystalline lens that robs the lens of its ability to properly focus light passing through the eye. Presbyopia becomes noticeable at around age 40 and grows progressively more pronounced with increasing age. Presbyopia makes the lens function like a fixed-focus camera: The eye can take sharp pictures of distant objects, but things up close to about three feet away come out dim and blurred.

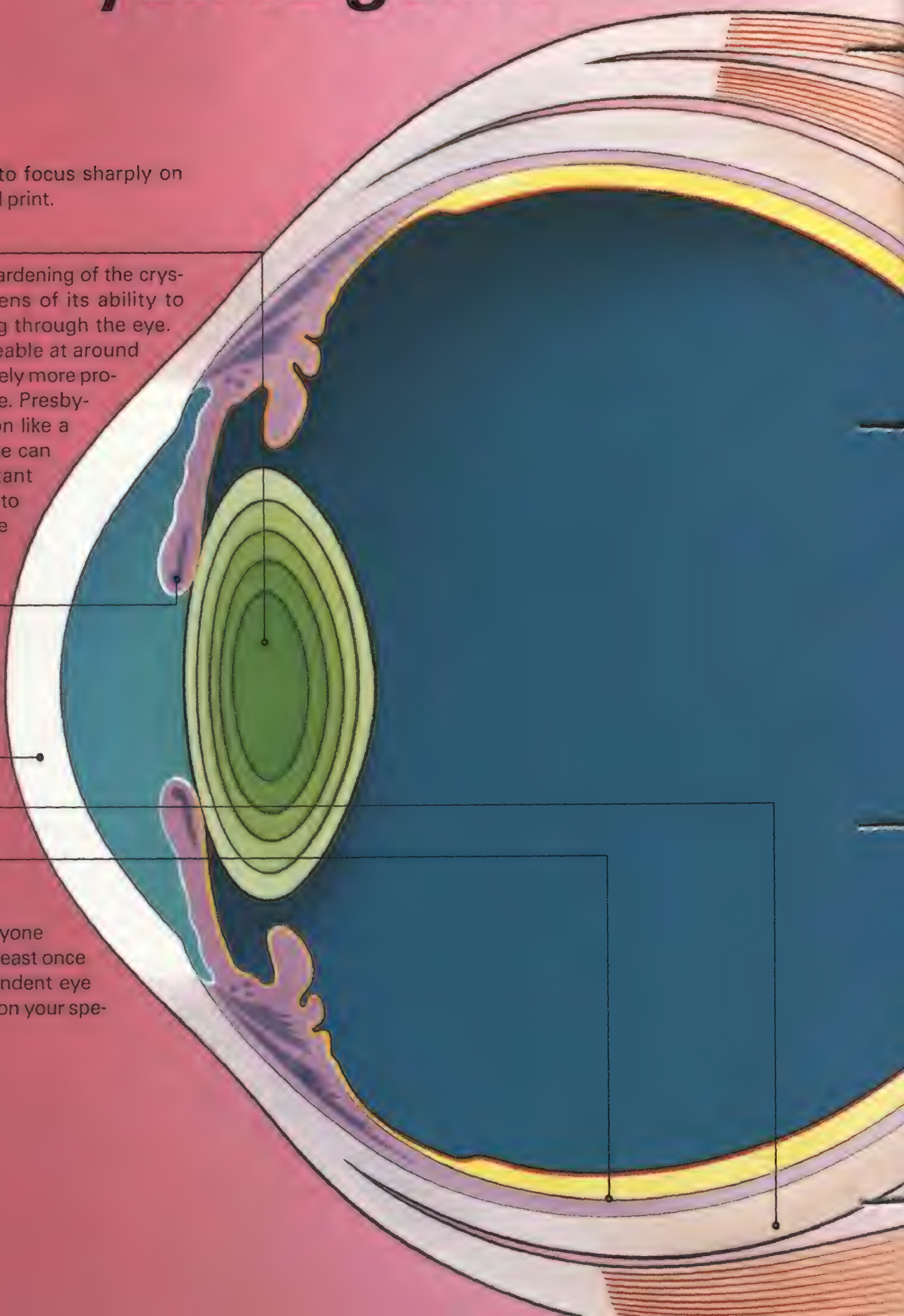
The Iris
Regulates the amount of light admitted to the crystalline lens and gives the eye its color.

Cornea

Sclera

Retina

Eye Care
It is recommended that everyone have an eye examination at least once a year. Consult your independent eye care professional for advice on your specific eye care needs.



© Varilux Corporation 1989

Why VARILUX®, not bifocals, are the best answer to presbyopia.

How to tell if you are presbyopic.
The first symptom most people notice is trouble reading the phone book, or the menu in a dimly lit restaurant. Later, many experience difficulty focusing sharply on things in the "intermediate" range, about an arm's length away. Like prices on the supermarket shelf, or the instruments on your car's dashboard.

What about bifocals?
Bifocals have two major drawbacks. First, of course, is the obvious, annoying segment line. Secondly, while bifocals do correct for near and far, they can't help at all in the critical intermediate vision range.

VARILUX, the proven, "lineless" alternative to bifocals.
Millions of presbyopes all over the world are now wearing a new kind of lens that makes bifocals obsolete.

These lenses are called "progressive addition lenses," and they are manufactured by VARILUX, the world leader in progressive lens technology.

Unlike bifocals, Varilux lenses let you see clearly at all distances. That's because Varilux contain not just two, but an almost infinite number of corrections, each flowing smoothly and invisibly, one into the other. So with Varilux your vision flows naturally and clearly from near, to intermediate, to far away. Without disconcerting image "jumps" caused by bifocal lines.

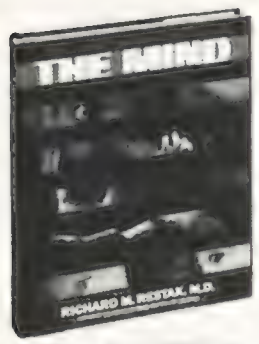
A LIMITED WARRANTY TO CONSUMERS • Good Housekeeping • PROMISES REPLACEMENT OR REFUND IF DEFECTIVE

For the location of the Varilux professional nearest you, write or call toll-free
1-800-526-6620 ext. 316.
322 Lakeside Drive, Foster City, CA 94404

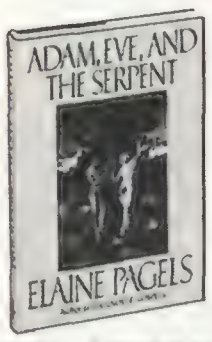
VARILUX®
The clear choice over bifocals.

TAKE ANY 3 FOR

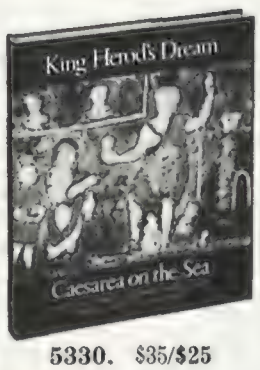
HISTORY BOOK CLUB
The best of history all in one place.



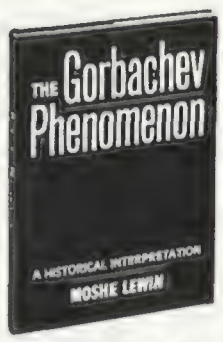
1305. $29.95/$22.95



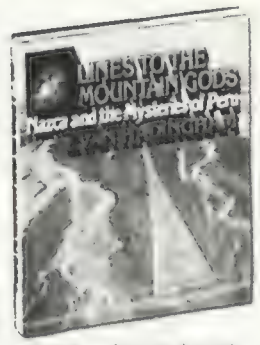
7526. $17.95/$15.50



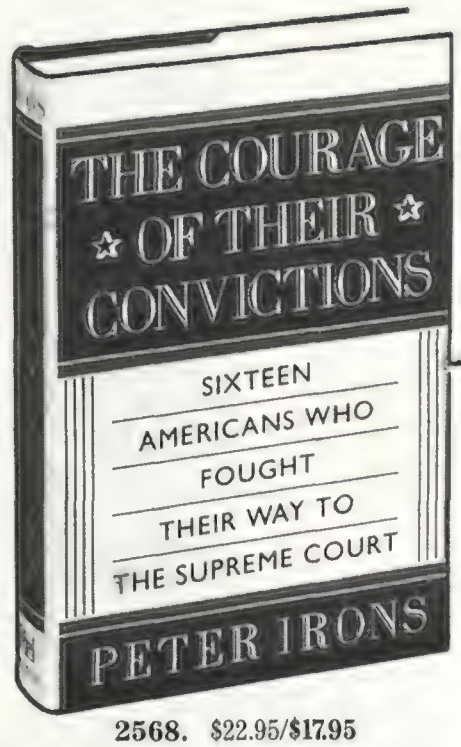
5330. $35/$25



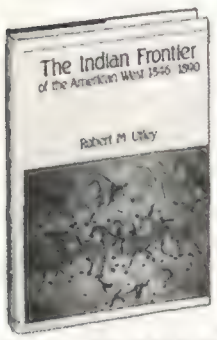
7294. $16.95/$14.50



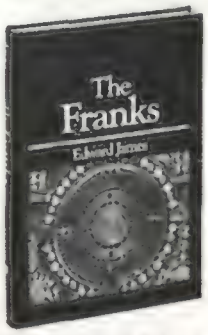
3152. $22.50/$17.50



2568. $22.95/$17.95

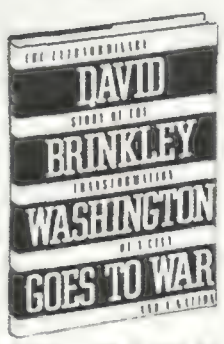


8490. $19.95/$13.95

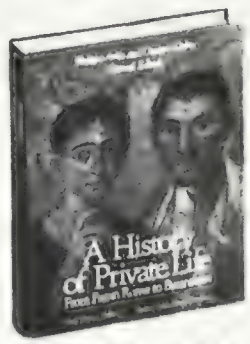


3715. $29.95/$19.95

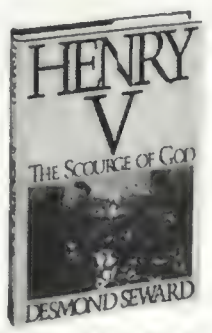
1339. $18.95/$14.95



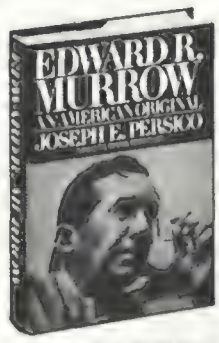
6130. $18.95/$15.95



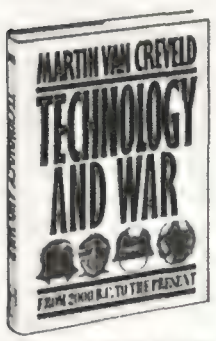
4374. $29.50/$19.95



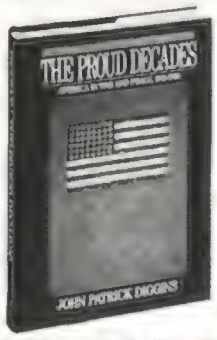
7641. $19.95/$16.50



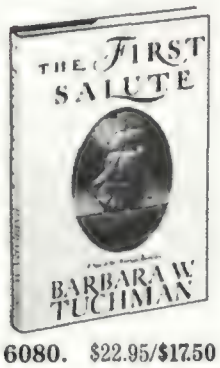
8698. $22.95/$18.50



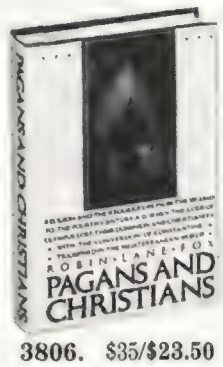
1024. $22.95/$17.95



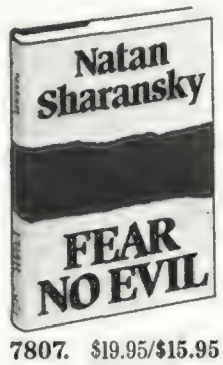
7732. $19.95/$15.95



6080. $22.95/$17.50

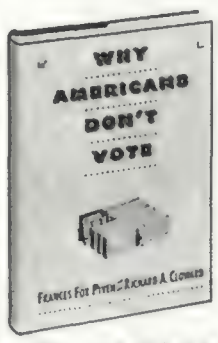


3806. $35/$23.50



7807. $19.95/$15.95

7005. $39.95/$21.50

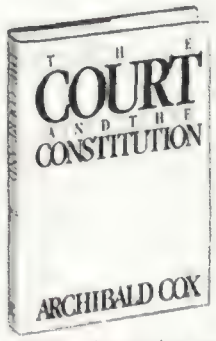


7492. $19.95/$15.95

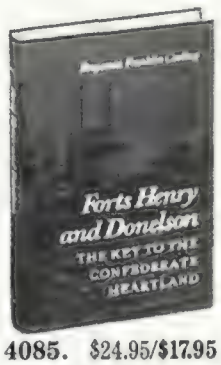
1073. $24.95/$18.95

1081. $24.95/$18.95

8805. $19.95/$16.50

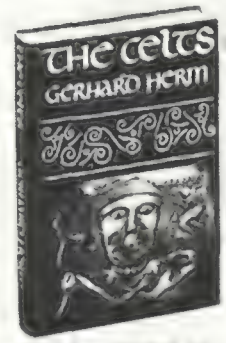


6999. $19.95/$15.95

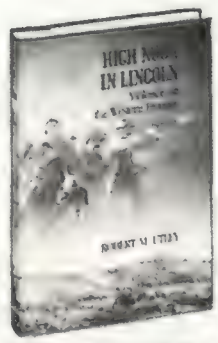


4085. $24.95/$17.95

8094. $16.95/$10.95



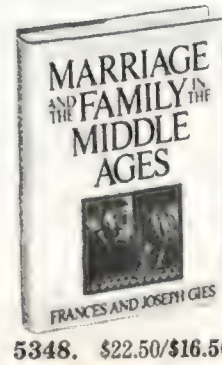
1859. $15/$10.50



6791. $22.50/$16.50

5991. $25/$17.50

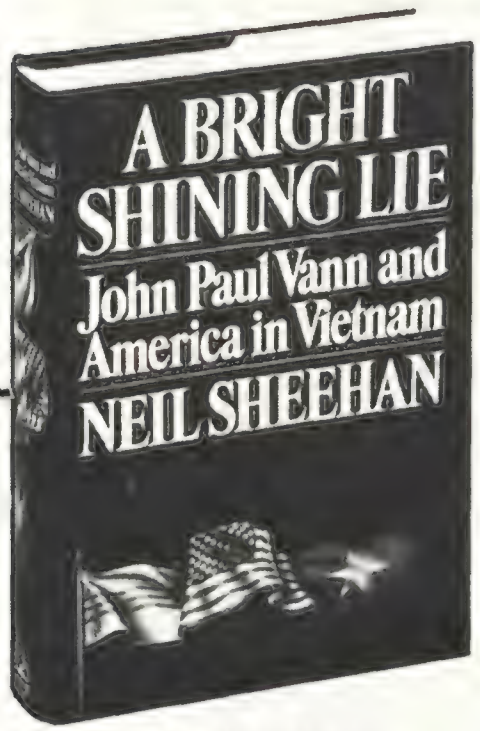
2436. $21.95/$15.50



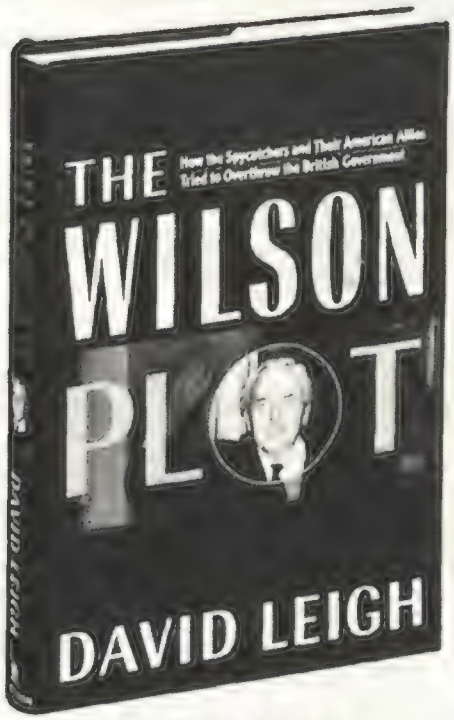
5348. $22.50/$16.50

$1 EACH

Plus a 4th at the low Member's price.
WITH NO OBLIGATION TO BUY MORE.



1495. $24.95/**$18.50**

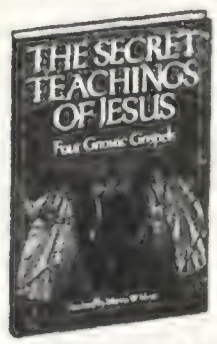


1164. $19.95/**$17.95**

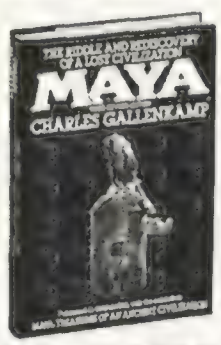
4473. $18.95/**$15.50**

5884. $27.50/**$18.50**

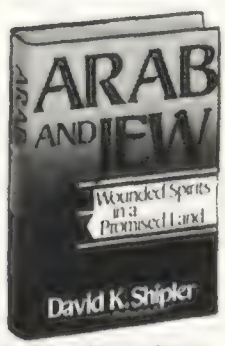
7104. $25/**$16.95**



1784. $15.95/**$13.50**



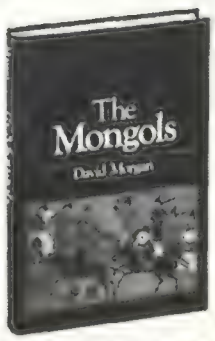
2535. $22.95/**$16.95**



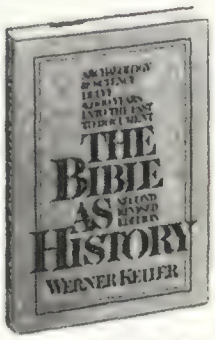
2402. $22.50/**$17.50**

6890. $24.95/**$17.95**

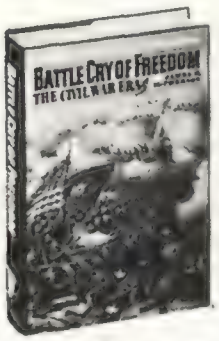
7930. $24.95/**$17.50**



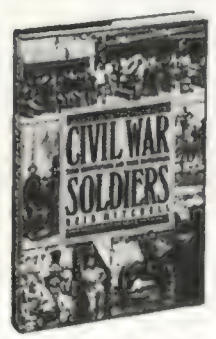
2642. $24.95/**$15.95**



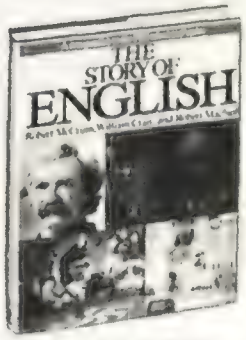
3012. $14.95/**$10.95**



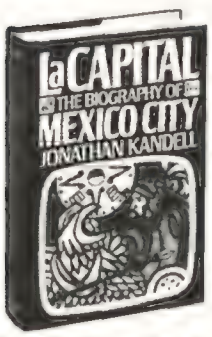
3988. $30/**$19.50**



2105. $19.95/**$16.95**



6361. $24.95/**$17.50**

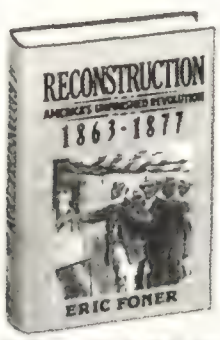


8730. $24.95/**$18.50**

3970. $29.95/**$19.95**

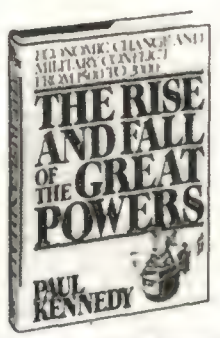
3087. $18.95/**$16.50**

6981. $22.95/**$16.95**



6767. $29.95/**$18.95**

1826. $22.95/**$16.95**



1644. $24.95/**$17.50**

Save on the best recent history titles.

No matter what area of history you enjoy reading about most, you'll find that History Book Club offers some of the finest selections being published today. And no book club we know of offers greater savings—as much as 30% off publishers' list prices.

You can save even more by taking advantage of our Introductory Offer. Select any three books on this page for $1 each when you take a fourth book at the low Member's price—plus shipping and handling. Thereafter, you're not obligated to order any more books. You may cancel membership at any time by notifying History Book Club. We may cancel your membership if you elect not to buy at least one book in any six-month period.

How the Club works. You'll be able to choose from 150 to 200 books featured each month. History Book Club always offers its members well-made, long-lasting editions.

About every four weeks (14 times a year), you'll receive our *Review* and a dated Reply Form. If you want the "Editors' Choice," do nothing—the book will come automatically. If you want another book, or no books at all, return the Reply Form by the date specified. A shipping and handling charge is added to each shipment.

Your HBC Guarantee: If you receive an unwanted "Editors' Choice" because you had less than 10 days to decide, simply return it and pay nothing.

(First price is Publisher's List. **Boldface** is Member's Price.)

HISTORY BOOK CLUB
Camp Hill, PA 17012-8805

Please enroll me in History Book Club according to the no-risk, no-commitment terms outlined in the accompanying ad. Send me the four books whose numbers I have listed below. Bill me $1 each for the 3 choices on the left, and the fourth at the low Member's price—plus shipping and handling.

H454-3-2-0

9-13

Name_____
(Please print clearly.)

Address_____ Apt. #_____

City_____

State_____ Zip_____

All orders subject to approval. Prices generally higher in Canada.
© 1989 History Book Club, Inc.

Egyptian tomb reliefs indicate that a pharaonic version of the IRS had come into being by 2500 B.C.

By Lionel Casson

Think that taxes take a big bite today?

Think again. The IRS is lax and lenient compared with the merciless collectors who shook folks down for the pharaohs

Everybody knows what Ben Franklin said about death and taxes. But hardly anybody realizes just how long the scourge of taxes has been with us—and how diabolical tax collecting used to be.

In ancient Egypt the wealthy were buried in elaborate tombs decorated with scenes of what had gone on in their daily existence, the presumption being that the deceased happily faced more of the same in the afterlife. From these it is clear that a pharaonic version of the IRS existed by the middle of the third millennium B.C., challenging the Egyptian belief that you *could* take it with you.

A tomb dating to around 2400 B.C. has a series of reliefs showing the contemporary tax system in action. One scene presents an official sentencing a lineup of tax delinquents. In the next, some unfortunate malefactors are enduring one of the standard punishments—

This sadly called into question the Egyptian belief that you *could* take it all with you.

flogging. Egyptians were born bookkeepers, so the pharaohs' investigators were able to check up on taxpayers the same way the IRS does today, through records of property and income. Tomb pictures of harvesting include clerks squatting off to the side, with reed pen in hand to list the size of the crop. There were clerks in the cellars to record beer inventories, clerks in the slaughterhouses to record the cuts from carcasses, clerks in the workshops to record materials, and so on. Thanks to the dry climate, samples of what the clerks wrote down have survived to this day.

In ancient times, along the marshy stretches of the Nile, the papyrus plant, a tall, slender reed, grew in profusion. Around 3000 B.C., perhaps even earlier, Egyptians learned to make a first-rate writing material from it. They split the stem into strips and laid these flat alongside each other, one layer vertically with a second superimposed horizontally, and then pressed the whole, causing the natural gummy substance in the cell sap of the plant to bond the strips and layers together. This produced the nearest thing to paper that the ancient world had. In fact, our word "paper" comes from *papyros*, the Greek name for the plant.

Papyrus was light and strong, with a surface smooth enough to take perfectly the ink of lampblack and water that was then in use. It was more practicable by far than the clay tablets of the Assyrians, Babylonians and other nations farther to the east. For the Egyptians, papyrus served all the purposes paper does today and, since they eventually exported it the length and breadth of the Mediterranean, it served the rest of the ancient world as well. In all the many Egyptian tomb scenes where clerks are shown writing, they are recording their facts and figures on rolls of papyrus.

Illustrations by Arnold Roth

And all the world shall be taxed

Modern Egypt is a kind of paradise for archaeologists. Parts get hardly any rain, and there even fragile objects like papyrus-paper documents can survive for millennia. Multitudes of them have been unearthed, the ink often as black as the day they were written. Some date from the age of the pharaohs, but the greatest number are from the centuries after 300 B.C., in the times of the first of the 15 Ptolemies. This was the start of Egypt's foreign domination, first by a Greek dynasty and then by the Roman emperors.

The emperors in particular were flinthearted taxers, and the papyrus documents of the time, mostly written in Greek, which had become the official language of Egypt, reveal that for the inhabitants of the valley of the Nile nothing in life was more certain than the taxes they had to pay. The tax bureaus of the Romans, with their reed pens and papyrus scrolls, were a match for the IRS with all its electronic gear. They had every taxpayer, present and potential, down on the books. They taxed everything they could think of. And they collected with ruthless efficiency.

Copies of certificates such as this one show that all births were registered:

> To . . . the clerks of the metropolis, from Ischyras . . . and his wife Thaisarion. . . . We hereby register the son, Ischyras, born to us and being one year of age in the present 14th year of the emperor Antoninus Caesar [A.D. 150 or 151].

The government, in other words, collected potential taxpayers' names at the starting gun, as it were. There was also something called the "house-by-house registration," a kind of financial census that caught everybody in its meshes and kept them there for life: each house owner or landlord furnished a detailed list of all occupants, including parentage, age, profession, tax status and indication of the property they owned. Here are some sample lines from one drawn up in A.D. 189:

The tax rolls were kept up to date and every parcel of land had to be listed. The animal registry caught all cattle and sheep. There was even a special tax on pigs.

A poll tax was levied on males; a house-by-house registration tipped off the tax clerks on exactly when each boy came of age. Those who failed to register could be fined 25 percent of their personal property.

> To the district head . . . from Achilles. . . . I own a share of a house . . . for which I hereby register the following occupants for the house-by-house registration. . . : Heracleia, wife of Pasigenes, daughter of Cronion and ex-slave of Didymus . . ., age 40. Thasis, daughter . . ., age 5. Sabinus, son of Heracleia and Sabinus [Heracleia's first husband] . . ., subject to poll tax, wool carder, age 18. Sarapias, daughter of Heracleia, age 22, wife of Eutyches. . . . Tapesouris, daughter of Isidora, age 18. . . . Tapesouris owns in the Moeris quarter a sixth share of a house inherited from her mother.

The town and village clerks saw to it that the rolls were kept up to date. Of course, there was also a land registration that caught all farms and orchards. Each parcel was listed with its size (certified by an official survey—the authorities took no chances), its quality, the nature and likely value of its crop (grain, wine, olive oil, etc.). There was an animal registry that caught all cattle, sheep, pigs and such, since there was a tax on every head. Every craftsman and tradesman had to register, since each had to pay a trade or craft tax. Even transients were put on the record books, including prostitutes. The record has survived of one, aptly named Aphrodite, who got a one-day permit "to go to bed with whomever you wish on this date." Add poll tax on males ages 14 to 60 (the house-by-house registration tipped off the tax clerks as to exactly when each boy became subject—or, 46 years later, if he lived that long, finally became exempt). There was even a special tax on pigs, nobody knows why. Probably for sacrifices.

The tax office shelves groaned under the load of ledgers. A chunk of one that covers a mere village's taxes for a mere three years has survived; as the editor wearily observed, it is almost as long as the *Iliad*. Each taxpayer was issued a receipt for each tax paid—and here we come to the most unkindest cut of all: he had to supply his own writing material. It's as if we not only had to make out a check to the IRS, but also had to get up our own copy of Form 1040. Since tax receipts could amount to a respectable number of pieces of papyrus, most taxpayers saved themselves the cost of paper by scribbling on chunks of broken pottery instead.

Classicist Lionel Casson writes often for us on the doings of the ancient world. Among his subjects: political campaigns in Rome; how lawyering began.

The tax bureaus of the Ptolemies and of the Romans, with their reed pens and papyrus scrolls, taxed anything they could think of. Above all, the revenue collectors collected with ruthless efficiency.

Failure to pay brought stiff penalties. If you didn't turn in your house-by-house registration it might cost you one-fourth of your personal property. And if there were no longer any floggings, as in the days of the pharaohs, Roman tax officials had their own hard-nosed way of insuring compliance. Here, for example, is the text of a petition for redress that some poor farmer submitted in A.D. 193 to the authorities of his district (in the modern Fayoum):

> I and my brother delivered . . . nine of the ten artabs [of grain] specially levied on us. . . . Now, on account of the one remaining artab, the grain-tax collectors . . . and their clerk . . . as well as their assistant broke into my house while I was out in the field . . . and tore off my mother's cloak and threw her to the ground. As a result she was bedridden. . . . I ask that they be summoned before you so that I may obtain justice.

The Roman government did not do its own tax collecting. Instead, it used an easy, cheap, diabolical but seemingly foolproof system: it appointed well-heeled locals in every area as collectors, with the understanding that if there were a shortfall it had to be made up out of their own pockets. In practice, the system proved foolproof only when times were good. Some years the crops would fail and payments would fall into arrears. The collectors, in order to save their own financial skins, would put the screws on the taxpayers who, when squeezed dry, would simply take to their heels. Their names remained indelibly on the lists, but they were no longer there to answer to them. Roman officials would then put the screws on the collectors, and they would do the only thing they could—make an appeal to the higher-ups.

A document has survived, written around A.D. 55, in which the collectors of six tiny villages turn to no less a personage than the governor of Egypt himself. After giving their names and the names of their villages, they add dolefully:

> The inhabitants of the aforesaid villages, hitherto numerous, have now dwindled to a few since some, reduced to poverty, have run away, and others have died without heirs. For this reason we are in danger, because of lack of resources, of giving up our office. Wherefore we turn to you and ask of you, the savior and benefactor of all, that you please write to the head of our district . . . to protect us from harassment.

Eventually the government would find itself obliged to grant an amnesty and cancel the arrears, the taxpayers would troop back home, things would go along well enough—until the next bad spell, when the cycle started all over again.

"And it came to pass in those days," says the Gospel according to Luke, "that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed." It sure was.

Even transients—including prostitutes—were put on the city tax rolls and vigorously shaken down.

On these pages Lands' End pays tribute to...

THE ANIMAL KINGDOM

...without whose mute yet generous gifts we could not possibly stay in business.

AT LANDS' END, for the most part, the character and quality of the clothing we offer are the legacy of the deft and caring hand. The smooth, even seam does not occur by accident. Nor does divine right assure the curl of a collar, the drape of a jacket, the glove-like fit of a shoe. The judgment and skill of individual human beings determines the quality of apparel.

Still... and let the pause be respectful—without the long, often lustrous, usually strong, surprisingly resilient, and one-of-a-kind fluffs and fuzzes combed from the backs and bellies of Nature's world class zoo, the tailor's hand would perforce remain idle. Here then, a belated salute to the Animal Kingdom—a heroic ally throughout our 25 years of service to the American consumer.

The Bactrian Camel:

The one with two humps, and two coats of hair. Domicile: the highlands of Central Asia where it lives as the world's only wild camel. The shaggy outer coat shields the soft, sensuous "camel hair" that gives your Lands' End jacket authenticity. Annual yield: about 2½ lbs. per animal, yet enough to make dresswear history.

The Merino Sheep:

Today's full-blooded descendents of the Spanish Merino graze the sheep-walks of New South Wales. And from their carefully bred ranks, Lands' End obtains our fair share of the annual wool clip. Then it's off to the U.K., where this exceptional wool with its tightly crimped fibers meets its match at the hands of British spinners and knitters who have practiced their craft for generations. Their skill in fashioning our Shetland sweaters makes the long trip from Australia to Great Britain more than worth our while. And yours!

The Kashmir Goat:

Native to rugged inner Mongolia. The downy undercoat of this little fellow once made history in Indian shawls. Today, the venue is our cashmere sweater. The yield of

©1989, Lands End, Inc.

white cashmere, or "wu mao rong" if you like, is so slight per animal that it takes the undercoat of 4 to 6 goats to make one sweater. Lands' End invites you to appreciate this, as we do.

The American Range Steer:
Along with ribeyes and T-Bones, this sturdy animal gives us the hide off its back to make a Lands' End shoe worth wearing. Synthetics come and synthetics go (and we take full advantage of them), but there's nothing like genuine cowhide for belts, shoes and such like!

The "down-off-the-farm": (if it's from ducks, it's called "duck down". If from geese, "goosedown". Chickens and turkeys need not apply.)
What makes down so good for ducks and geese, makes it good for the likes of us. It's light, soft, resilient, breathable, and durable. A gift to human kind as a last bequest from these farmyard birds raised for food. You'll experience its inimitable welcome when you lay your head on a Lands' End pillow.

And let's not forget "The Turtle":
Little glamour clings to this imperturbable resident of pool and pond. No material for clothing comes from him. Yet, even so, we owe him an enormous debt: the idea for a "turtleneck sweater" based on his unique body-structure. No one offers more kinds and varieties of turtlenecks than Lands' End. We are forever in their "author's" debt.

Thus ends our tribute, except for this suggestion:

Write or call our toll-free number **(1-800-356-4444)** and ask for a copy of our latest Lands' End Catalog. See what "The Animal Kingdom" has in store for you!

Please send free catalog.
Lands' End, Inc. Dept. B-10
Dodgeville, WI 53595

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____ Zip _____

By Israel Shenker

From the villages of Stoke-on-Trent, a river of china

The 18th century's Josiah Wedgwood, eccentric extraordinaire, and others founded enduring dynasties whose pottery today circles the globe

Coalport, established in 1795, is noted for elaborate ornamental pieces such as this bowl of delicate flowers.

Strung higgledy-piggledy along a seven-mile confusion of roads, England's Stoke-on-Trent, a city known as The Potteries, has a quarter-million people in six towns—Tunstall, Burslem, Hanley, Stoke-upon-Trent, Longton and Fenton—each with its own town hall. The city is also called The Five Towns, since native son Arnold Bennett, who wrote about it, left out Fenton: his mother-in-law lived there. I had no such prejudice—my mother-in-law never lived in Fenton—and my china chase touched every base.

Without The Five Towns, Bennett noted, you cannot drink tea from a teacup or eat a decent meal. When a housewife drops a plate, that brings work to The Potteries. "The horse is less to the Arab than clay is to the [Stoke] man," Bennett wrote. "He exists in it and by it: it fills his lungs and blanches his cheek; it keeps him alive and it kills him."

There is lush china, chaste china, china redolent of Ming, of distant Japan, of courtly France, china adorned with Italian landscapes, china for royal occasions, for stately banquets, for the everyday pleasures of the table. Here are memorials to the pioneers of china, rich museums of china, china for every bright or solemn occasion from the china cradle to the graven china tombstone.

The only potter still using barges, Johnson Brothers moves biscuit from kiln to be decorated and refired.

My chase began at the Stoke train station. Right inside the station is the Potteries Centre, offering wares of many potteries, even from Limoges, which is twinned with Stoke. Opposite the station is a statue of Josiah Wedgwood, last of 12 children, a fifth-generation potter born in 1730. His declared ambition was to be "Vase Maker General to the Universe," and in a life devoted to experiment and enterprise he came pretty close. Wedgwood developed a cream-colored earthenware that was a match for Europe's porcelain, and that—with Queen Charlotte's permission—became known as Queen's Ware. Ever searching for superior raw materials, he even tried clay that the Cherokee Indians used for their pipes. With black furnished by water drained from coal mines, he produced a smooth, hard Black Basalt ideal for urns, vases, teaware and statuary. After 4,000 trials he made Jasper, an unglazed vitreous stoneware that could be stained in numerous colors as background for white classical reliefs. And for his contributions, Josiah was made a fellow of the Royal Society.

Avid to increase the firm's renown, he employed prestigious artists and solicited aristocratic patronage. For Russia's Catherine the Great he made a service of 952 pieces decorated with freehand paintings of 1,244 English scenes. He issued portrait medallions of famous contemporaries: Benjamin Franklin, George III, Louis XVI. During the Revolutionary War, Josiah I prepared medallions of George Washington and circumspectly referred to him in correspondence as the

Photographs by Bryan and Cherry Alexander

Grand Duke of Muscovy. He produced a stunning copy of the celebrated 1,800-year-old Portland Vase, and when a drunk smashed the original in 1845 it was glued back together with the help of a copy that had been made by Wedgwood.

Back in 1448, when potters were probably already thick on the ground, two brothers—William and Richard Adams—were fined for digging clay from the road. (Well-trodden clay is superior raw material.) By tradition, it was after his horse fell into a pothole that Josiah I had his right leg amputated. With typical foresightedness he acquired spare wooden legs, hinged at knee and ankle, and with typical absentmindedness he left spares behind in coaches. His legacy was substantial: production on the basis of specialized labor; a canal of 93 miles and 75 locks to link the Trent and Mersey rivers and drastically cut shipping costs; world fame and distinguished progeny. One grandson was Charles Darwin, whose father let him go on the *Beagle*—a voyage that led to the theory of evolution—after persuasion by Darwin's uncle, Josiah II. With dubious natural selection, Charles married his first cousin Emma Wedgwood, and his sister Caroline Darwin married Josiah III.

Today Wedgwood employs 6,500, with a dozen factories in the Stoke area. Over the years it has collected a host of subsidiaries, including Mason's, known for rich colors and oriental patterns as well as the ironstone once used for big pieces such as four-posters and garden seats; and Coalport, specialist in china flowers. In 1986, Wedgwood itself succumbed to a takeover by Ireland's Waterford; thanks to the renown of its name, Wedgwood's identity is kept crystal-clear. Last year 170,000 came to Wedgwood's Visitor Centre, where potters demonstrate their skills and where two shops—stylish for top quality, not-so-stylish for seconds—sell Wedgwood china. There is also a museum rich in artifacts of Josiah I: specimens of his Jasper experiments, lovely examples of early Wedgwood, portraits of the family's dynastic worthies by Reynolds, Stubbs, Romney and Sargent.

Charles Dickens and the blacking bottles

Wedgwood supplies china for the House of Commons, Royal Doulton supplies it for the House of Lords. Founder John Doulton was born in 1793, two years before the death of Wedgwood's Josiah I. His pottery produced stoneware bottles, brown mugs, and jugs depicting Nelson, Wellington and Napoleon. (As a laboring child, Charles Dickens pasted labels on thousands of Doulton blacking bottles.)

John's son Henry, who became known as the Big Potter, set up a factory pioneering stoneware drainpipes. Beneath the streets of many British cities gurgle

Napoleon Ivy by Wedgwood is still popular, 174 years after the exiled emperor dined on a set at St. Helena.

Working from customer's photograph, a Minton artist paints likeness of beloved pets on plate before firing.

Queen Victoria figurine by Doulton is lissome young woman, not usual "dumpy, ugly Widow of Windsor."

Portrait busts like this of Ronald Reagan, held by sculpture chief Eric Griffiths, are a Doulton specialty.

miles of 19th-century Doulton pipes, and sanitary advances owe much to Henry's missionary zeal. Having made his fortune from pipes, the Big Potter was persuaded to take an interest in decorative stoneware and embarked on a splendid career as patron of pottery artists. For services to ceramic art and science, he was the first potter to be knighted.

Encouragement of art remains a company tradition. Two years ago, Royal Doulton set up the Sir Henry Doulton School of Sculpture. Students are supported while they study fundamentals, including anatomy taught by the company doctor. They have no obligation to work for Doulton, but two from this first class are joining the company and one student is going to fashion wax figures at Madame Tussaud's.

Unassertive brides, adventurous matrons

Royal Doulton, employing 7,500 workers, has amassed its own cluster of distinguished potting subsidiaries, including Minton, Royal Crown Derby, Royal Albert, John Beswick and Royal Adderley. The group makes more than 40,000 different items, including a sheep's-head platter for the Arab trade. Dinnerware design is more exacting than one might think. "The shape of the cup is absolutely critical," says art director Jo Ledger. Potters refer to the major American markets as "bridal" and "matron." Brides usually opt for unassertive, mainly white, china, reflecting what Leger calls "immaturity of taste." After the children have come and gone, matrons seek a more adventurous—colorful yet classic—traditional style.

The company also does a brisk trade with Japan, ships china to China for Western-run hotels and is preparing to sell china in the Soviet Union through a new, duty-free establishment.

"We're providing what people want, and they don't want to be reminded of sadness," notes Eric J. Griffiths, Doulton's chief of sculpture. "One of my modelers, who comes from a miner's family in Wales, did a lovely figure of a miner who had come out of the pit and was feeding a little bird. But who wants to be reminded of men who go down into the bowels of the Earth? There's enough harsh reality in the world. We think in terms of peace, motherhood, jollity, charm, the broad words, the good words. We did three figures called Faith, Hope and Charity. Why did Hope sell more than Faith and Charity? The answer was that Hope had bare feet and the others didn't. Hope was more in need of people's love than Faith and Charity. People want shepherds, they want fishermen, they want knights in armor."

Griffiths also produced the Femme Fatale series (Cleopatra, Salome, Eve), bringing the factory welcome toil for the vamps of china. For the Republican

Stoke-on-Trent is awash in museums showing china and historical documents from its profusion of potteries. They range from pattern books of some early masters to these Victorian toilet bowls seen at the Gladstone.

Party he did a portrait jug of former President Reagan. The President's daughter Maureen complained there wasn't a single wrinkle. Griffiths obliged.

Beswick has been doing Beatrix Potter figures (SMITHSONIAN, January 1989) for more than 40 years, and now Winnie the Pooh as well. At Royal Adderley, 80 flower makers deftly fashion china botany by hand—rose, carnation, anemone, daisy, buttercup, forget-me-not—singly and in whole bouquets.

Thomas Minton, born in 1765, founded the company that became celebrated as a designer's house, its products characterized by strong colors. The company has also gone out of its way to be loyal to Crown and country. Its museum exhibits Minton china in the Balmoral tartan designed by Prince Albert, and the Minton Rose pattern has been selling now for 150 years. They will even oblige with hand-painted reproductions of photographs sent by clients—pets, cottages, landscapes, cars, yachts, planes; in the United States an eight-inch plate sells for $900. For the Sultan of Brunei, Minton has been producing a Shrewsbury Green service encrusted with raised gold. A ten-inch dinner plate takes a week to gild and in this country would cost $10,800. Shrewsbury will be the Sultan's second-best dinner service, but Minton is not put out. The first best is solid gold.

In a potbank, or factory, that has stayed put more than two centuries and flanks the Stoke town hall, Spode is meanwhile busy on a 7,500-piece banquet service for the Sultan—or perhaps for his servants, since the cost of a ten-inch dinner plate will be bargain basement, about £100 ($180). Spode has also produced a plate for the Conservative Party, showing No. 10 Downing Street, Chequers, Big Ben and—smack in the center—Margaret Thatcher. One company artist specializes in maritime scenes. For the American market he did a series on the War of 1812. Four victories for the United States, only two for the home side.

The founding father, Josiah Spode, born in 1733, was 7 when he went to work at a local pottery. His employer promised two shillings sixpence a week "if he deserves it." Spode brought steam power to pottery

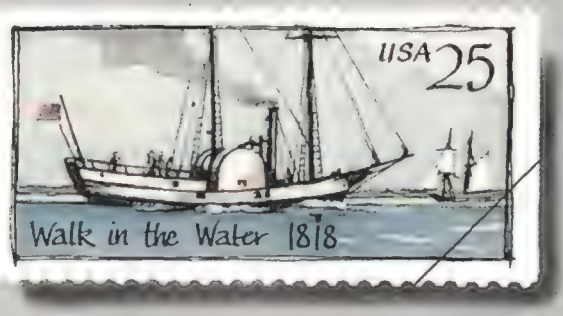
Mr. Shenker's 1988 SMITHSONIAN *articles were on artists Edgar Degas and Giacometti, and on Legoland Park in Denmark; in 1987 he wrote about Marks & Spencer.*

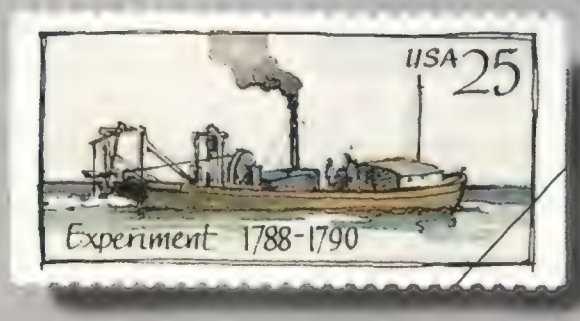
"Steamboat's a-comin'!"

No other words could wake up a sleepy river town faster. The arrival of a steamboat meant more than fresh supplies. It meant news from the outside world, the stuff of dreams!

Today, the steamboats are coming again—on stamps at your local Post Office. Just fill out and mail the attached coupon, along with $3.00, and we'll send you a strip of five beautiful commemorative stamps, plus a set of four Currier & Ives steamboat prints that capture the glory of these uniquely American boats.

U.S. Stamps deliver excitement and you'll want to add the steamboats to your collection. But, the stamps and the gift prints will only be in port for a short time. So order now.





Send me my set of five mint steamboat stamps (value, $1.25) and four Currier & Ives steamboat prints. Enclosed is $3.00 (which includes handling charges) for each set. Offer expires 6/30/89. Allow 6–8 weeks for delivery. ST23

Number of sets_____
(Offer limited to 10 sets)

Total amount enclosed: $_____

Name

Address Box/Apt. No.

City State ZIP Code*

Make checks payable to:
United States Postal Service.

Do not send stamps or cash as payment.

Mail to: Currier & Ives Print Offer
Washington, D.C. 20265-9980

Offer only good using this coupon or an order form available at most Post Offices.

Collect U.S. Stamps
We Deliver.

© 1989 USPS

and pioneered the development of bone china, the variety that became Britain's specialty. The Spode Museum has preserved a valuable collection, including a superb leg bath and a stunning bidet.

By the end of the 18th century, Stoke's potters were using superior china clay and china stone from Cornwall. China clay (kaolin) is the whitest clay known; china stone (petuntse) is—like china clay—decomposed granite, but at an earlier stage of decomposition. A mix of about 25 percent china clay, 25 percent china stone and 50 percent bone is the basis of bone china. The bone is from oxen or cattle and is calcined to a fine ash; it lends whiteness, translucency and strength. Bones of Argentine oxen have proved popular. Indian ox bones contain too much iron; horse bones are too spongy.

Pottery came to Stoke because of the presence of raw materials: clay for earthenware, coal to heat the kilns and, not far away, lead and salt for glazing. Two futures beckoned youngsters growing up in The Potteries: the pits or the pots. Children who avoided coal mines worked 12-hour days in potteries, where survival was also beset with perils. Pestilential smoke poured from huge bottle-shaped kilns, poisonous arsenic was used in painting and lead in glazing, and workers fell victim to potter's rot, a debilitating disease of the lungs.

Handsome cobblestone pavement winds among retired bottle kilns now housing Stoke's Gladstone Museum.

In the potteries, crushed clay in water was blunged—laboriously stirred by hand with huge paddles. The traditional method of forming pots was by throwing—shaping clay by hand on a potter's wheel. Increasingly, potters cast their ware in plaster-of-paris molds, a technique still in wide use. A worker pours slip, or liquid clay, into the moisture-absorbent mold and pours off the excess; the clay form shrinks as it dries and can then be removed.

Another innovation was the jolly—a machine for making cups, tureens and bowls. It has a forming tool that descends into the clay inside a rotating mold, pressing the clay against the mold. Here and there, machines have now been introduced that automatically pour slip into molds and turn out hollowware forms, one machine replacing ten men. These days, throwing is reserved for demonstrations.

To form plates, a ball of wet clay is flattened into a pancake or "bat" and slapped onto a horizontal, rotating plaster mold that's the shape of the inside of the plate. A horizontal jig with a mold of the plate's back is then lowered onto the bat. At some factories, a huge machine now produces plates by granulate-pressing—squeezing clay granulates from dried slip into a compact, homogeneous mass.

Potters sans eyebrows, sans eyelashes

In past centuries, dried clay forms were placed inside refractory containers called saggers, which were then stacked atop one another, 2,000 in each bottle kiln. The doorway was then bricked up, with a peephole left for the man in charge of firing the clay. He judged temperature by the color of the flame and often stayed at his post during the 72 hours of the crucial first firing, at about 1,200 degrees C. To get maximum use out of the kilns after firing, workers were required to remove the saggers while the oven was still hot—and those who hesitated feared for their jobs. Kiln workers suffered from dehydration, and most had their eyebrows and eyelashes singed off.

Today the bottle kiln is but a relic; now kilns come in a humane variety, such as the 100-yard-long tunnel in which about 50 trolleys on rails, with platforms bearing forms in dry, chalk-white clay for firing, move forward automatically. Eyebrows and eyelashes are back. With kilns now fired by electricity or natural gas, the skies above Stoke are clear. Thanks to factory dust extractors and a ban on lead, the respiratory ailments

When The Chairman Of Nestlé Travels On Business, Who Does He Turn To In A Crunch?

AT&T.

The long distance network that delivers the most reliable service on the road. Service that moves as fast as you do. Putting your long distance calls through instantly from more phones worldwide.

Which is why no matter where you are, or where you have to be, you're never in a crunch when you turn to us.

AT&T
The right choice.

Smashing pottery may be world's most satisfying job. Minton's Sam Harwood dispatches substandard ware.

have declined and potter's rot has disappeared entirely.

After a first firing, the ware—now known as biscuit—can be decorated either under or over the glaze. Underglaze decoration is usually done by transfer printing, after which the biscuit returns to the kiln for a second firing, at perhaps 800 degrees C, to harden the color and get rid of oils. The ware is then ready to be dipped in glaze—an opaque liquid of creamy consistency, a sort of liquid glass produced when clay and flint are finely ground and mixed with water. Next the ware is fired for about 30 hours. Another firing at a lower temperature allows more-brilliant colors to be applied over the glaze. Depending on the number and nature of colors, the ware may require numerous additional firings at different temperatures. Obtaining a desired color is tricky. Red, for example, may require orange paint and pink atop that; if red is applied directly it may emerge from the kiln a dirty gray. Gilding—22 carat—is usually done by hand; after firing it can be scoured with fine silver sand and burnished with bloodstone. Sultan please note: gilding does not take kindly to microwave ovens.

A dozen Stoke-on-Trent potteries offer factory visits, and there are two dozen factory shops, in addition to a large number of independent establishments, usually selling top of the line as well as seconds. The City Museum and Art Gallery has a comprehensive ceramic collection, and the Gladstone Pottery Museum offers the charm of the venerable in a Victorian potbank rescued from demolition, complete with bottle kilns and demonstrations of potting. Also enticing: a store called the China Cave, and Johnson Brothers Bull in a China Shop, to say nothing of arch references to fusspots and people absolutely potty about—pots. Notes Doulton's Ann Linscott: "You change your furnishings, wallpaper, furniture, but china remains special."

I remember, many years ago, my disdain when I saw cabinets full of china cows collected by the wife of the American ambassador to The Hague. The laugh was on me when my wife became a "pocillovist"—collecting eggcups. On my fourth morning in Stoke, after a hearty breakfast on sturdy hotelware, I set off on the last lap, an eggcup chase to surprise my wife with new recruits. Without rushing, with time for coffee at the Gladstone, and without surrendering to every candidate in my path, I did 12 factory shops in three hours and came away with 29 eggcups to gratify the domestic appetite. This achievement will not survive a determined assault, but until the *Guinness Book of World Records* hears from anyone else, that's it for now.

Service of opulent, gilded Shrewsbury Green has been ordered by the Sultan of tiny, oil-rich Brunei.

INTRODUCING THE 4-
FOR PEOPLE WHO

THE NEWLY DESIGNED 1989 FORD BRONCO II.

It used to be that people who bought 4-wheel drive vehicles had only one thing in mind—roughing it. But times have changed, and thanks to Ford Bronco II so have 4-wheel drive vehicles. Bronco II's new aerodynamic design and restyled interior give you 4-wheel drive performance without the rough edges.

NEITHER RAIN NOR SNOW...

Even people who hate roughing it find themselves driving through difficult weather. Bronco II's available "Touch-Drive" 4-wheel drive lets you handle mother nature with the push of a button. In available 2-wheel drive, Bronco II still offers standard fuel-injected V-6 power, anti-lock rear brakes, and plenty of driving control and comfort.

MODELS

Eddie Bauer...design edition.
XL Sport...sporty performance look.
XLT...value package.
XL...fun-to-drive action.

MAJOR STANDARD EQUIPMENT

Power Steering; Power Brakes/Rear Anti-Lock; Gauge Package (Fuel, Temp., Oil); AM/FM Stereo w/Clock; P205 15" All-Season Radials; Gas-Pressurized Shocks.

DRIVETRAINS

2.9L EFI V-6; 5-Speed Manual O.D.; 4-Spd. Column-Mounted Auto. O.D. Opt.

MAXIMUM TRAILER WEIGHT RATING

2WD Model-5000 lbs; 4WD Model-4900 lbs.

WHEEL DRIVE VEHICLE HATE ROUGHING IT.

NOT TOO ROUGH ON THE EYES, EITHER.

Bronco II's available Eddie Bauer Package includes specially designed upholstery and paint and the added comfort of Captain's Chairs. Bronco II's redesigned instrument panel and available column shift automatic transmission are only two of the features in its comfortable new interior environment. Bronco II's other "dress-up" options include an XL Sport Package and Special Value Packages. With so much style, it's no wonder Bronco II looks good in all the right places.

6/60 WARRANTY.

Covers you and future owners, with no transfer cost, on major powertrain components for 6 years/60,000 miles. Restrictions and deductible apply. Also, participating dealers back their customer-paid work with the Lifetime Service Guarantee. If a covered repair must be fixed again, the repairing dealer will fix it *free* for as long as you own your vehicle.*

BEST-BUILT AMERICAN TRUCKS 8 YEARS RUNNING.

Ford trucks are the best-built American trucks—based on an average of owner-reported problems in a series of surveys of '81-'88 models designed and built in North America. At Ford, "Quality is Job 1."

*Ask to see these limited warranties at your Ford Dealer.

Buckle up—together we can save lives.

Ford

BRONCO II

BUILT FUN TOUGH

By Dora Jane Hamblin

A white marble city that an emperor chose for his own

Eventually the city of Aphrodisias fell to ruin; now its elegant monuments and sculpture are being restored and reerected by archaeologists

One Theodoros, c. 2d century A.D., dedicated this bust of Aphrodite to adorn the Theatre's stage facade.

Most field archaeologists spend endless hours sifting tons of debris in search of a fragment of pottery, a bit of inscription, a section of defense wall or the stone outlines of human habitation.

Not so one of the world's most fortunate diggers, who has found exquisite marble heads tumbling out of drainage ditches practically into his lap; one-ton marble panels, five or six feet high, lying about amid the drums of fallen fluted marble columns; and who has all but tripped over inscriptions as he strode through the weeds of his 250-acre site.

He is Kenan T. Erim of New York University, who, since 1961, has directed an international crew on the ancient site of Aphrodisias, a Greco-Roman city in southwestern Turkey. Their finds have already overflowed an on-site museum opened only ten years ago. At Aphrodisias "an embarrassment of riches" is not hyperbole but fact: now the compound that houses the director and key members of his staff is also overflowing, its walled garden a neat, open-air storehouse of gods and goddesses, Roman emperors, centaurs, scenes from Greek mythology, Trojan heroes and numerous representations of the Greek goddess Aphrodite, for whom the ancient city was named. Though she is often perceived in the West as solely the goddess of love, Aphrodite symbolized both fertility and life, and reigned supreme over Heaven and Earth.

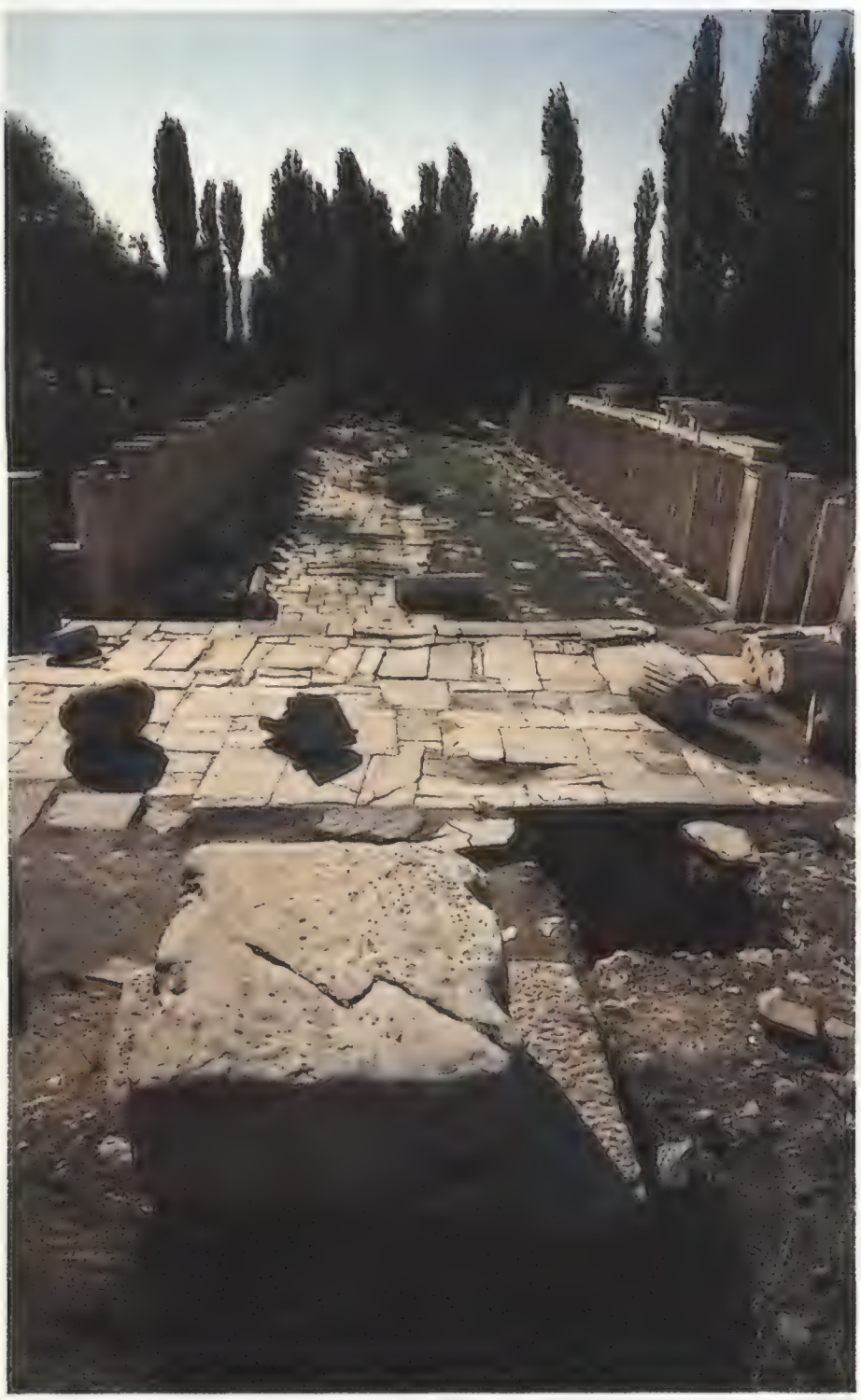
Ionic friezes from the Agora Gate await reerection. In foreground is Dionysus, god of ecstasy and wine.

The goddess would be hard put to select for herself a site more beguiling than the one her worshipers did. Aphrodisias lay about 2,000 feet above sea level on a plain partially ringed by mountains, dominated by towering, cloud-swept Baba Dağ (Father Mountain), and watered by a dozen streams and springs. Nearby was the Maeander River, so wayward that it gave us the word "meander"; today it is called the Menderes. The fertile plain provided rich harvests of olives, grapes, figs, grains. Tall poplars and gnarled oaks and great, spreading plane trees gave shade in summer.

When Erim first saw the site in 1959, a ragtag Turkish village called Geyre lay on top of much of old Aphrodisias. Baba Dağ and the poplar trees remained, and 14 gleaming columns of the Temple of Aphrodite. Off to the north lay remains of an enormous stadium,

Photographs by Ara Güler

Aphrodisias, the white marble city



The first-story colonnades of Sebasteion porticoes, now reerected, once flanked a processional way (center).

one of the best preserved in all the Mediterranean world, whose 30 tiers of seats once held 30,000 spectators. At about the center of the site rose a hill that early explorers had described as the Acropolis.

As the sun struck through the poplar groves it threw back glints of pure white, bouncing from tumbled marble columns lying about in the weeds. Peasants used marble sarcophagi to trample out their grapes for wine or for the much-loved grape jelly called *pekmez.* When Erim pointed out the true use of the sarcophagi the men scoffed: there were bas-relief renditions of vines and bunches of grapes on the sides of many of the sarcophagi and, after all, what could be a clearer indication of their intended function? Corinthian capitals and column drums propped up sagging wooden porches or were embedded in house walls. Others served as card tables for loiterers in the village square. Sheep, goats, chickens and children wandered among the fallen fragments and the tangled fig trees. Frogs croaked at night from silent pools created centuries ago when earthquakes shattered Roman water pipes and plumbing.

There, in a drainage ditch—Aphrodite!

From this colorful chaos the archaeologists and cooperating Turkish authorities have cleared almost all of the houses of the village, and resettled its residents a mile or so away. They have uncovered, in addition to the stunning decorative elements, enormous baths and markets, elaborate Roman residences, streets, sculptors' workshops and all the grand accouterments of a rich Roman city.

"It began that very first summer of excavation," Erim recalls. "I looked down into a drainage ditch the villagers had started to dig five years before, and suddenly found myself staring straight into the face of a marble head. A member of my staff lifted it out. It was beautiful, a woman's head with a broken nose and a curious headdress like a tiara, but with sculptured shapes of towers and city walls crowning it. This could mean only one thing—that she was the personification of the city itself. She was Aphrodite. I took her over to the storeroom, where Turkish authorities had put things found accidentally at the site. I had this nagging memory of a headless relief in there, and when I lifted up my lady and put her on top of the neck, she was a perfect fit.

"There was another miracle that day. Latif, the watchman, was scrambling around in some boxes of fragments and pretty soon he came out carrying a piece of marble with traces of Greek letters. He fitted it precisely into the side of the statue. The inscription: *Polis*—the City. It was a sign. Aphrodisias was ours."

On the final day of a season's dig nine years later,

Ionic columns in background were part of Temple of Aphrodite. Later, Corinthian columns (foreground) enclosed Temple's temenos, or sacred precinct. In 5th century A.D. complex became a Christian basilica.

Erim and his workmen turned up a big, idealized head in the ruins of the Theatre and in examining it realized that it represented *Demos*—the People.

"On my very first day I found the City, and on the last day of the tenth season we found the People," he says with a mixture of wonder and triumph.

But that was not all. In late summer of that year the Aphrodisias diggers read their morning papers with some dismay: they learned that the prime minister had just announced a devaluation of the Turkish currency to combat inflation.

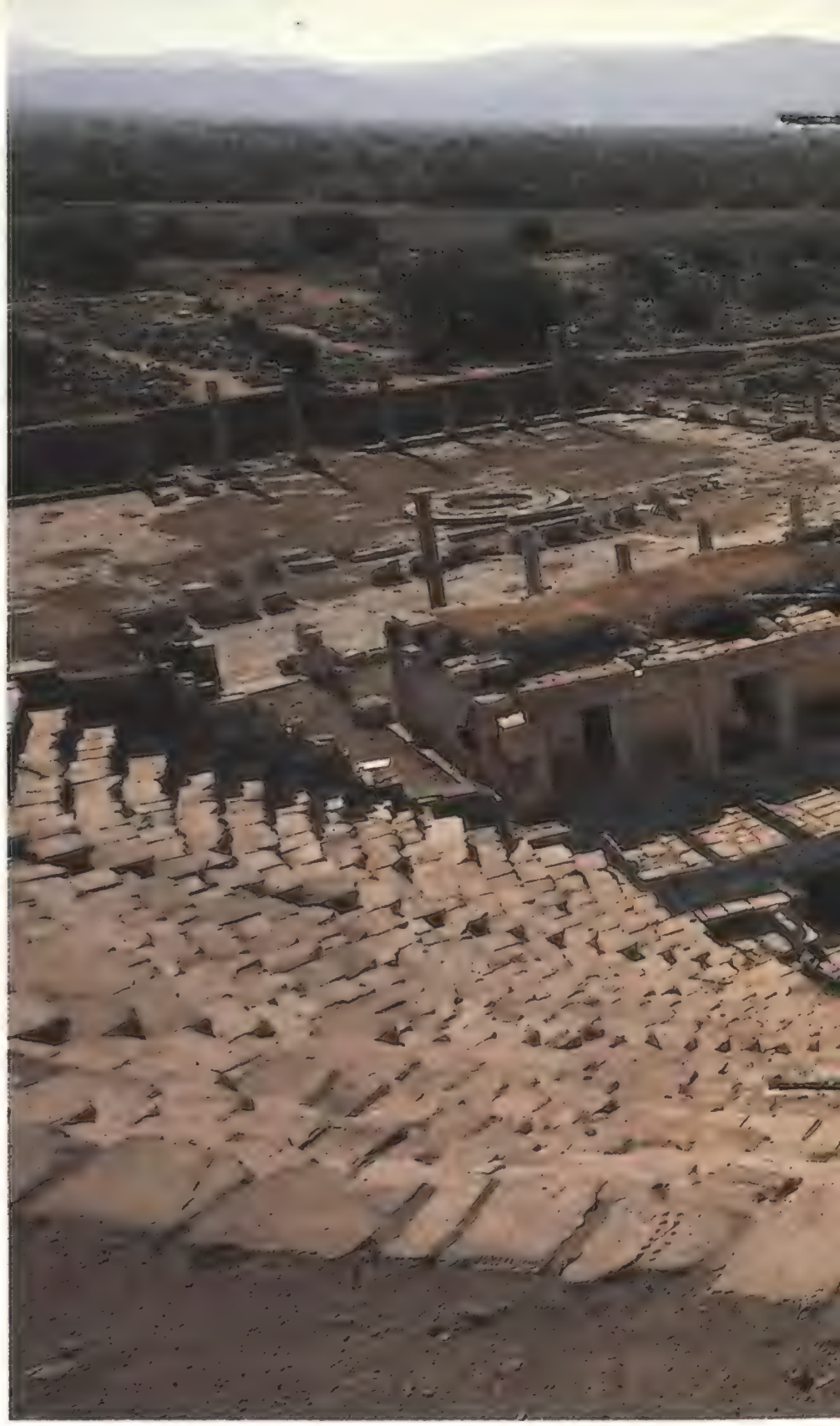
That same week, fragments of an ancient edict were unearthed, and as the archaeologists pieced them together they dubbed it the "currency edict." In A.D. 301, the emperor Diocletian had issued a proclamation denouncing merchants as "avaricious" and establishing rigid price controls on practically everything for sale in the Empire. This new find, a companion piece to Diocletian's price edict, had to do with devaluation of the currency. Even archaeologists can get the giggles, and several did as they reflected that *nihil novi sub sole*, there is nothing new under the sun.

Erim has also found much of the tangled history of Aphrodisias. First of all, the Acropolis was not an acropolis at all but rather a *höyük*, or tell, a mound made up of the debris of mud-brick settlement upon settlement, rising century by century as houses collapsed or were destroyed. Patient excavation of the *höyük* turned up not only a magnificent marble theater that could accommodate 8,000 spectators, but also a wealth of stone tool fragments, obsidian flakes, figurines, animal bones. Sophisticated radiocarbon analysis of artifacts from an adjacent mound indicates that people inhabited this place as early as 5800 B.C.; there is evidence of continuous habitation from about the third millennium B.C., and of an archaic shrine from the sixth century B.C. Greek influence, which may have existed even before the Persians conquered the general region around 546 B.C., increased after Alexander the Great drove them out two centuries later. The shrine's goddess, originally a native divinity, was later associated with the Akkadian Nin, or the Mesopotamian Ishtar or

Aphrodisias' beauty stunned the author on her first visit in 1970, when the only discernible structures were the Baths of Hadrian, Stadium, Temple and Odeon.

In his headquarters garden, Kenan Erim stands before mythological and imperial reliefs from Sebasteion.

Nathalie de Chaisemartin guides workmen rejoining part of an Ionic frieze from the Theatre's stage facade.



The Theatre's lower tier, among finest classical remains in Turkey, was excavated virtually intact.

Astarte, and eventually became Aphrodite. And so the site by the second or first century B.C. became Aphrodisias. The Temple of Aphrodite probably rose in the first century B.C. Still, neither the early settlers nor the Greeks founded a true city. There was only a sacred site staffed by priests or attendants of some kind, with such buildings and workers as necessary to feed and support both priests and visitors.

It became a true city only when the Romans moved to take over western Asia in late Hellenistic times. The name Aphrodisias suited them just fine because they claimed descent from Aeneas of Troy, who was the son of Venus, the Roman version of Aphrodite. By the time the Roman general Sulla appeared on the scene in the first century B.C., the temple and cult of Aphrodite were so renowned that he gave a golden crown and a double ax as offerings to the goddess in her temple.

Roman favor grew even greater after the murder of Julius Caesar in 44 B.C. A triumvirate ruled the Roman world, and one of its members was Octavian, who was to be the emperor Augustus. Octavian proclaimed that "Aphrodisias is the one city from all of Asia I have selected to be my own." In 1969 a team excavating the north wall of the Theatre stage building came upon these very words inscribed in Greek. Now known as the "Archive Wall," this astonishing marble document records messages from Roman emperors from the first century B.C. to the third A.D., all paying tribute, pledg-

Upper rows were razed after 7th century A.D. for a Byzantine fortress. The circular area (top left) was the center of a 4th-century A.D. market that was surrounded by porticoes; to its right, Theatre Baths.

ing support or otherwise referring to Aphrodisias.

This friendship, and the city's continuing loyalty to Rome, earned its citizens a priceless privilege: exemption from imperial taxation (see page 122). Tax-free status helped the city flourish, as did its growing fame as a place of religious pilgrimage. But most important of all was Baba Dağ and its marble. Marble truly made the city, not only its monuments but, more than that, its fame and its wealth. For the marble of Baba Dağ was wondrous in quality and quantity. And it lay conveniently nearby. Some was milky white, some bluish gray, some veined, and of such composition that an expert could cut a chunk containing various colors and make, for example, a dark blue bull surmounted by a white rider, all in one piece. It could be soft-polished on one section, rasped on another, to create dramatic contrast. And it took and held tiny details like fingernails, eyelids, nostrils, drapery, exquisitely.

Very early the fame of the Aphrodisian sculptors spread around the Mediterranean. Wealthy Romans ordered sarcophagi, and busts and statues to decorate their lavish villas back home. Many cities also ordered marble works from Aphrodisias, and visitors to Aphrodite's shrine were dazzled by examples of the sculptor's art. By the second century A.D. it was one of the richest and most famous cities of all Asia Minor, with a resident population of 50,000 to 60,000 and a steady stream of pilgrims and travelers.

The Stadium, almost as long as three football fields, is c. 1st century A.D.; later on, circuses were held at far end. In the distance can be seen Baba Dağ, or Father Mountain, which was source of Aphrodisias' marble.

Its citizens could stroll through tree-shaded, marble-paved streets to the great baths of the Theatre or to the even more sumptuous baths dedicated to the peripatetic Hadrian. For entertainment the elite probably patronized the exquisite little 1,000-seat Odeon, rows of elegantly curved marble seats facing a mosaic-floored orchestra and a stage with a backdrop of niches holding statues of poets and philosophers, high officials and members of imperial Roman families. There were concerts here, and dance, pantomimes and lectures. Aphrodisias boasted schools of philosophy and oratory, and no doubt some of their members held forth in the Odeon from time to time. One of them, the Aphrodisian Alexander, was among the second century's most respected commentators on Aristotle and actually lectured in Athens on the master's philosophy.

More rollicking diversions—boxing, acrobatics, tightrope walking—were offered in the Theatre, built in the second half of the first century B.C. but altered later to provide appropriate space for gladiatorial contests, and animal chases and baitings. Strong balustrades were added at this point to protect spectators in the lower tier of seats from the excesses of man or beast. The vast Stadium, like stadiums today, served primarily for athletic events and, much later, after an earthquake damaged the Theatre, for circus events.

As pervasive as the shouts of gladiators or the roars of beasts must have been the ring of metal on stone as the sculptors plied their trade. Just where these artists came from is not clear. Some may have been native, some may have come from Greece. Some, though it cannot be proved, probably moved from the notably art-minded Attalid kingdom of Pergamum in western Turkey after that regime ended around 133 B.C., rendering many highly skilled workmen unemployed.

Whoever they were, they maintained a profile much higher than many sculptors of antiquity. Thirty to 40 of their names have turned up on pieces of signed work around the Mediterranean; and in 1988 Erim's team found the name of Apelles Koblanos on the foot of a broken statue at the Portico of Tiberius in the Agora, the great market complex. A marble from Sorrento, in southern Italy, which is now displayed in the Naples museum, also is inscribed "Koblanos." Related? Nobody knows, yet.

Plentiful and beautiful as it was, the marble of Baba

"White Label"
DEWAR'S
BLENDED SCOTCH WHISKY
100% SCOTCH WHISKIES
PRODUCT OF SCOTLAND
John Dewar & Sons Ltd
PERTH
SCOTLAND
Scottish window offices,
when you finally get one, aren't especially roomy.
However, they do come with rather attractive views.
The good things in life stay that way.
DEWAR'S
"White Label"
never varies.
Authentic
The Dewar Highlander
© 1969 SCHENLEY IMPORTS CO., N.Y., N.Y.

Dağ posed challenges because of its sheer weight. "The Romans, for all their genius, never invented the wheelbarrow," remarks Erim with a glint of amusement. "And one cubic meter [35 cubic feet] of Baba Dağ marble weighs three tons."

Their solution was to send workmen to the quarry early to do as much work as they could right at the site. They began on the western slopes in the morning, in the shade, and moved around to the eastern side in the afternoon. If the finished product was to be a sarcophagus, they hollowed out the inside right there and rough-cut the exterior design. If it was to be a statue or a bust, they cut to almost the dimensions required, and then moved the piece to the city workshops by oxcart. Excavators have found in abandoned and destroyed rooms near the Odeon and the Temple, remains of what may have been such workshops: three iron punches used to work the marble, heaps of chips tossed away as the carving progressed, and both discarded and unfinished pieces, perhaps rejected as inferior. In 1943 an Italian scholar, Maria F. Squarciapino, wrote that, based on known Aphrodisian sculptures, it was clear Aphrodisias had developed a true school of sculpture, not of mere copyists but of fine artists. Erim's excavations have confirmed her thesis.

Among Aphrodisias' glories are mosaics. This, from 4th century A.D., in basilica near Agora, is being cleaned.

Beginning in the fourth century A.D. after the fall of Rome in the West and the rise of Byzantium in the East, the workshops declined, as did the opulence of Aphrodisias itself. The Byzantine empire did not cherish the plastic arts, including sculpture, and its Christian rulers deplored the lingering pagan cult of Aphrodite. They turned her temple into a church, altering its simple classical style—eventually making the task of archaeologists more difficult—and tried to erase her memory by renaming the city Stavropolis, "City of the Cross." That name didn't really catch on, however, and after a wave of invaders and disastrous earthquakes and plagues in the fourth and seventh centuries, the site suffered a dramatic decline and may even have been virtually abandoned for a time. Later Byzantine sources refer to the remaining settlement as Caria. The Turkish village begun there probably in the 15th or 16th century was called Geyre, a corruption of Caria.

Aphrodisias was never really "lost," as were so many ancient sites. Its fame remained legend, and by the mid-18th century intrepid British and European explorers and travelers had located and described it. The first real excavator was Paul Gaudin, a Frenchman, in 1904 and 1905. Further work was done by Italy's Giulio Jacopi in 1937. Various difficulties and wars halted both efforts, however, and no concerted work was done until the arrival of Erim.

He is a man uniquely suited to the task. The son of a Turkish diplomat, he knows the land and its culture. Educated in Switzerland and the United States, he holds an M.A. and a PhD from Princeton, and is a professor of classics at New York University, under whose aegis his excavation at Aphrodisias has continued.

A true interdisciplinary collaboration

Erim puts in a long season each year, from late June to mid-October, because so many of his collaborators—art historians, architects, epigraphists, numismatists, geologists, restorers and sculptors—have other responsibilities and must fit Aphrodisias into a larger schedule. Yet the very essence of modern archaeology is the collaboration and cross-cultural, cross-disciplinary exchange of discovery, interpretation, publication. To this end Erim and one of his collaborators organized a colloquium at the University of Lille III in France in 1985, bringing together a dozen experts who had worked in different fields at Aphrodisias. Their meticulous reports were published in the language of their authors—English, French, German, Italian. There was

Meet the institution that's outlived its skeptics by 200 years.

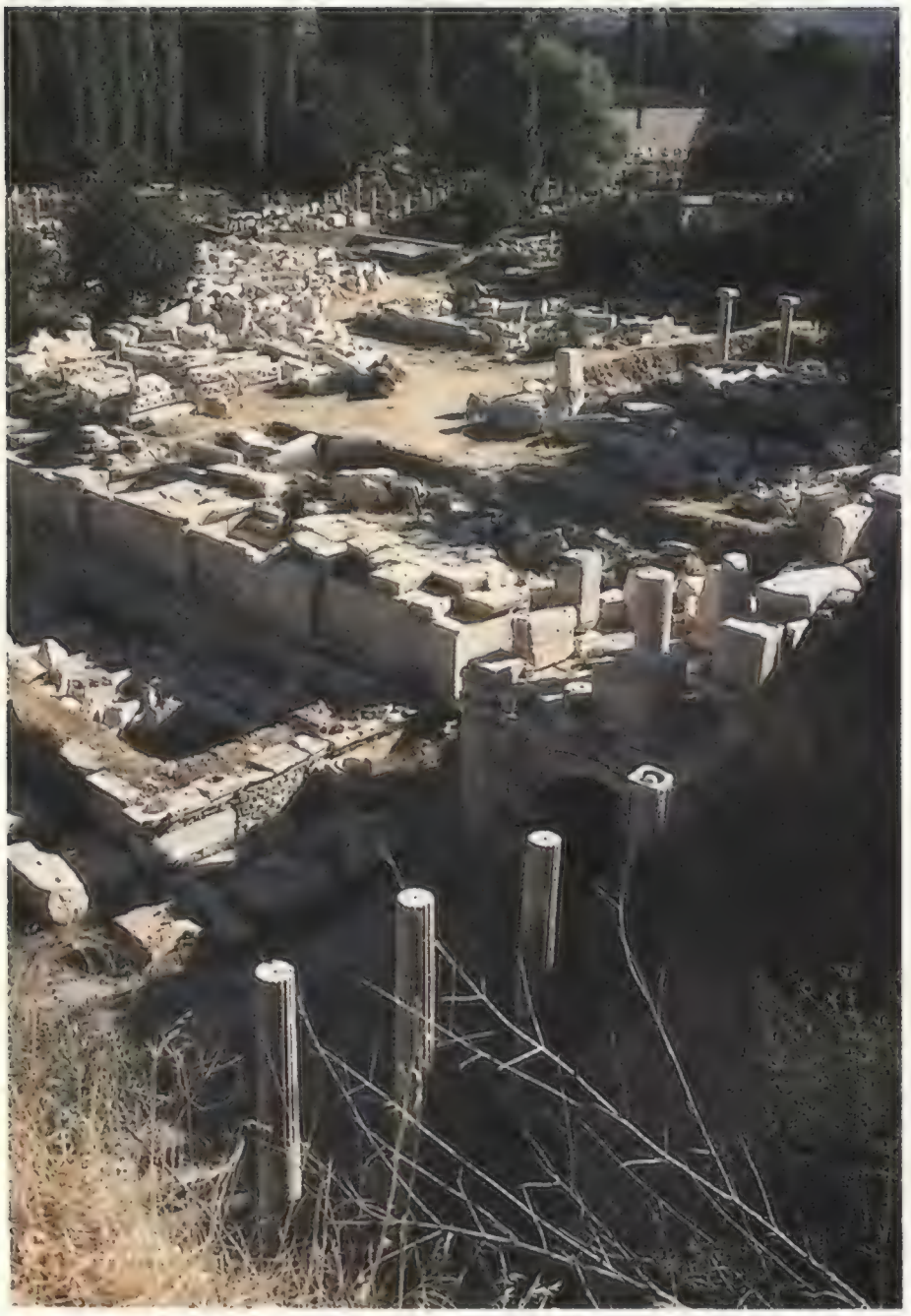
THE CONGRESS

As part of the commemoration of the Congressional Bicentennial,
Ameritech invites you to explore the legends and celebrate the legacy of the world's greatest experiment in self-government.
Watch "The Congress," a 90 minute television documentary co-authored and narrated by David McCullough that combines rare photographs and newsreels with contemporary cinematography, and brings to life the colorful history of the U.S. Congress.
Directed by award-winning filmmaker Ken Burns, co-produced by WETA of Washington, D.C. and Florentine Films, "The Congress" is exclusively underwritten by the Ameritech Foundation.
Airing on PBS, March 20, 9 p.m. EST. Consult local listings.

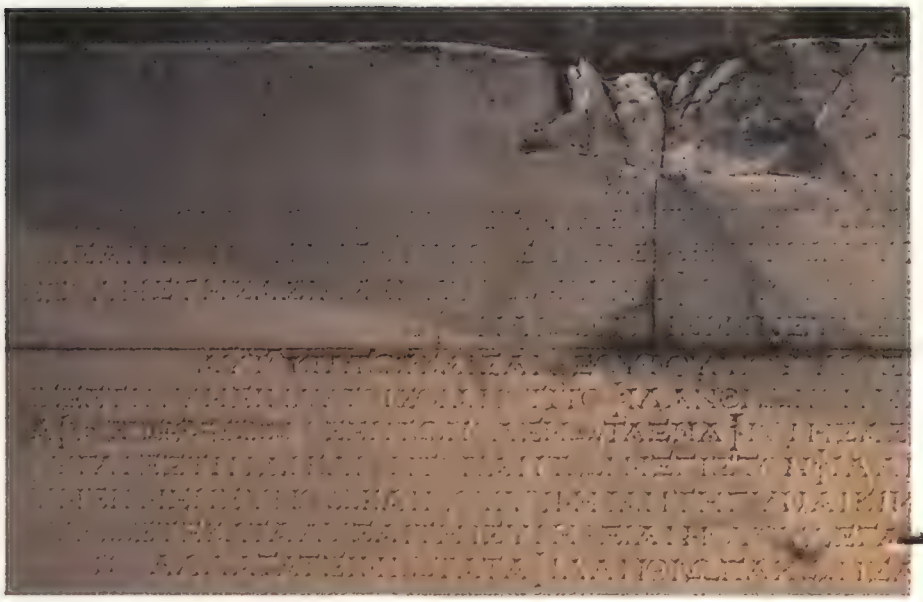
AMERITECH

Illinois Bell Indiana Bell Michigan Bell Ohio Bell Wisconsin Bell
Ameritech Applied Technologies Ameritech Credit Ameritech Development Ameritech Information Systems
Ameritech Mobile Communications Ameritech Publishing Ameritech Services

© 1989 Ameritech



At center, foundation remains of monumental Agora Gate; in front, south columns of Portico of Tiberius.



Partial letters from Octavian, in Greek: top claims Aphrodisias for his own; bottom addresses the Samians.

An Aphrodisian sculptor's skill is shown in this relief of Aphrodite drying her hair before admiring Tritons.

a similar meeting in London in 1987, and Erim hopes for one in New York City in the spring of this year.

A benign emperor of the city he has made his own, Erim has taken over one of Geyre's more solid remaining houses as residence and headquarters, expanding it to include housing for his collaborators, a screened dining area, a small library, primitive but bearable plumbing, and a tightly fenced and locked garden. He determines which scholars will come, what they will do, when and what they will eat. At the sound of the meal bell there is a tremendous scurry because he does not like waiting, and when he commences a long story—he is a fine raconteur—everybody listens. He is also something of a romantic and mealtimes are gay with classical music resounding from his hi-fi. The dining table is ablaze with fresh flowers and, usually, a recent lovely marble find as centerpiece. He gives full credit to colleagues, encourages their publishing efforts and gains great loyalty. The team's chief epigraphist, for example, Joyce M. Reynolds of Newnham College, Cambridge, has worked at the site since 1966; and Nathalie de Chaisemartin, art historian currently at the University of Bordeaux, since 1977.

"Paper is of the utmost importance to us," says Erim. "Not only the papers in publication form, but also for restoration. All of our restoration truly begins on paper. We dig, of course, but then we photograph the finds, we draw them, study where one piece might relate to another. Architects project on paper how they feel the structure might have looked before it tumbled. Art historians can draw relationships on paper and then, if they seem logical, try to unite marble pieces once again."

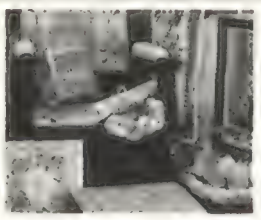
It is in fact like a jigsaw puzzle, one whose pieces can weigh a ton or more. It takes six or eight of Erim's sturdy Turkish workmen, mostly farmers from nearby, to move a five- or six-foot panel onto a cart and then shift it to safety inside the archaeologist's compound,

Shop the World by Mail

PURCHASE DIRECT AT OUTSTANDING SAVINGS FROM FACTORIES & RETAIL SHOPS AROUND THE WORLD.

FABULOUS FOREIGN CATALOGS IN ENGLISH!

ENGLAND



1. Glorafilia: *England's foremost needlepoint collection. Stunning needlepoint and embroidery kits for pictures, cushions, stools, a range of cross stitch rugs in mouth watering colors and gorgeous accessories. Color catalog $3.*

ITALY

2. Leather School: *A monastery school offering exceptional values on fine Florentine leather goods, leather bags, luggage, desk sets, albums, wallets, etc. Color catalog $5 refundable.*

Shop the World by Mail

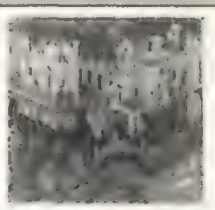
3. Catalogs and Merchandise from around the world! *A fabulous collection of catalogs from 25 countries and a selection of wonderful merchandise from some of your favorite catalogers. Purchase china, crystal, clothing, handicrafts, jewelry, linens, perfumes, etc. at considerable savings direct from over 100 factories and retail shops in Canada, Europe, and the Orient. Color catalog. $4.*

HONG KONG

MARCUS International
GENERAL MERCHANTS & JEWELLERS

4. Marcus: *Well known as one of the colony's oldest and most reliable mail order houses. Fantastic jewelry, watches, clothing at prices that can't be beat! Color catalog. $3.*

ENGLAND



5. Museums and Galleries of Great Britain: *The only catalog of its kind in the world! Gifts, stationery, replicas, books, games—simply the best from more than fifty English and European museums. Unbelievably reasonable prices. $3.*

HONG KONG

6. Eiji Shinju: *Small but exquisite collection of pearls beautifully intertwined with lapis, coral, amethysts and rose or green quartz; stunning rings and necklaces of diamonds, sapphires and rubies. Unbelievably low prices. Color catalog. $3.*

GERMANY

7. Willi Geck: *Fabulous oversize 64 page color catalog offering the best in tableware, collectibles and giftware from Germany's most famous manufacturers. Prices are great! $4.*

AUSTRIA

8. Swarovski: *A collection of brilliant silver crystal pieces of incomparable beauty—captivating animals, birds, fish, elegant tableware, etc. at low European prices. Color catalog. $3.*

THAILAND

Uthai's Gems

9. Uthai's Gems: *Turn the dream of owning fine gold jewelry into reality. Magnificent selection of gold jewelry set with precious stones at less than half the U.S. prices. Color catalog. $4.*

SPAIN

10. Lasarte: *Unquestionably, THE source in Spain for Lladro and Nao figurines as well as the famous porcelains of Algora, Buen Retiro and Capidomonte, the crystal of Lalique and the bronzes of Gallo. VERY reasonable Spanish prices. Color catalog $4.*

HONG KONG

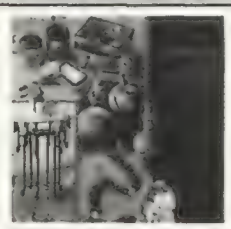
A. ANDREWS & CO.

11. A. Andrews: *The "Sears Roebuck of the Orient." 362 page catalog offering everything from Noritake china and cutlery to clothing, handicrafts, jewelry, electronic equipment and watches. $10 refundable.*

ENGLAND

12. Chinacraft: *Magnificent 94 page color catalog. Unsurpassed collection of china, porcelain, crystal and silver tableware, giftware. Forty shops guarantee outstanding savings, unequalled service. $7 refundable.*

HONG KONG



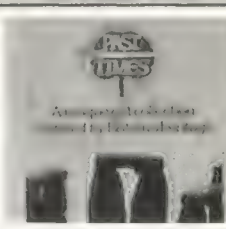
13. Amazing Grace Elephant Company: *A wonderfully different gift catalog offering Asian handicrafts, antiques, jewelry and clothing—an extravaganza of unique gifts at non-extravagant prices. Delightful color catalog. $4.*

BERMUDA

Trimingham's
BERMUDA

14. Triminghams: *All the best from Bermuda's oldest and finest specialty shop. Unique Bermudiana, Italian fashions and ceramics, Indian madras, Scottish woolens—traditional gifts from around the world at wonderful Bermuda prices. Color catalog $3.*

ENGLAND



15. Historical Collections: *Gift items from every period of English history. Celtic jewelry to Victorian toys—many are copies of museum pieces; all are authentic replicas. Reasonable prices. 48 page color catalog. $4.*

ENGLAND

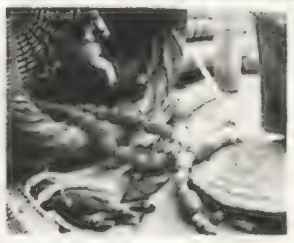
16. Saville Edells: *A shop of the exceptionally precious and unique! Imaginative and varied gift selection. Finest porcelain, crystal, silver, glass and "offbeat gifts" for that special person. Color catalog. $4 refundable.*

THAILAND

VENUS JEWELRY

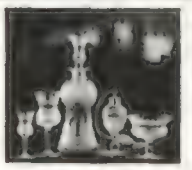
17. Venus Jewelry: *Precious gems handcrafted into stunning rings by one of Bangkok's leading manufacturers/retailers. They have supplied U.S. military personnel for many years and guarantee their prices are a fraction of the U.S. cost. Color catalog. $3.*

ENGLAND



18. Oxfam: *One of the largest charitable organizations in the world offering original and unique products created by craftspeople around the world at wonderfully low prices. Color catalog $3.*

SCOTLAND



19. Stockwell China Bazaar: *One of Scotland's leading shops, founded over sixty years ago and still family owned. Belleek, Edinburgh, Stuart, Waterford, Wedgwood, Lladro, Border Fine Arts and more. Outstanding selection; unbelievably low Scottish prices. Color catalog $3.*

HONG KONG

20. Wilco: *A shopper's paradise of handmade items from Hong Kong and mainland China. Jewelry, cloisonne, table linens, and more—all at very affordable Hong Kong prices. Color catalog. $4.*

HONG KONG

BANYAN TREE

21. Banyan Tree: *Wonderful source for Oriental home furnishings. The best, old and new, gathered from China, Thailand and India—an Aladdin's Cave of endless delights. Color catalog. $4.*

ENGLAND

22. Fortnum and Mason: *Their 200 year old shop—a special world filled with gourmet delights, wonderful fragrances; extraordinary gifts. Their fabulous color catalog—the very next best thing. $5 refundable.*

Catalogs come directly from overseas. Allow up to 12 weeks for delivery. When charging an order of $25 or more, call (919)467-3165. To request your catalogs circle the proper numbers, fill in the information below and enclose payment.

1	$ 3.00	12	$7.00
2	5.00	13	4.00
3	4.00	14	3.00
4	3.00	15	4.00
5	3.00	16	4.00
6	3.00	17	3.00
7	4.00	18	3.00
8	3.00	19	3.00
9	4.00	20	4.00
10	4.00	21	4.00
11	10.00	22	5.00

Total Catalogs: _____ (How Many)

Total Cost of Catalogs Circled: $_____

Overseas Handling Fee $ 2.00

Total Amount Enclosed: $_____

(PLEASE PRINT)

For information on our **Shop The World Club** and fabulous 1989 shopping journeys, check here _____ and add $1 to your order.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____

STATE _____ ZIP _____

MAIL TO: **Shop The World By Mail**
Box 5549, Dept. 118, Cary, N.C. 27511

or to attempt to lift a slice of a fluted column back up onto its base.

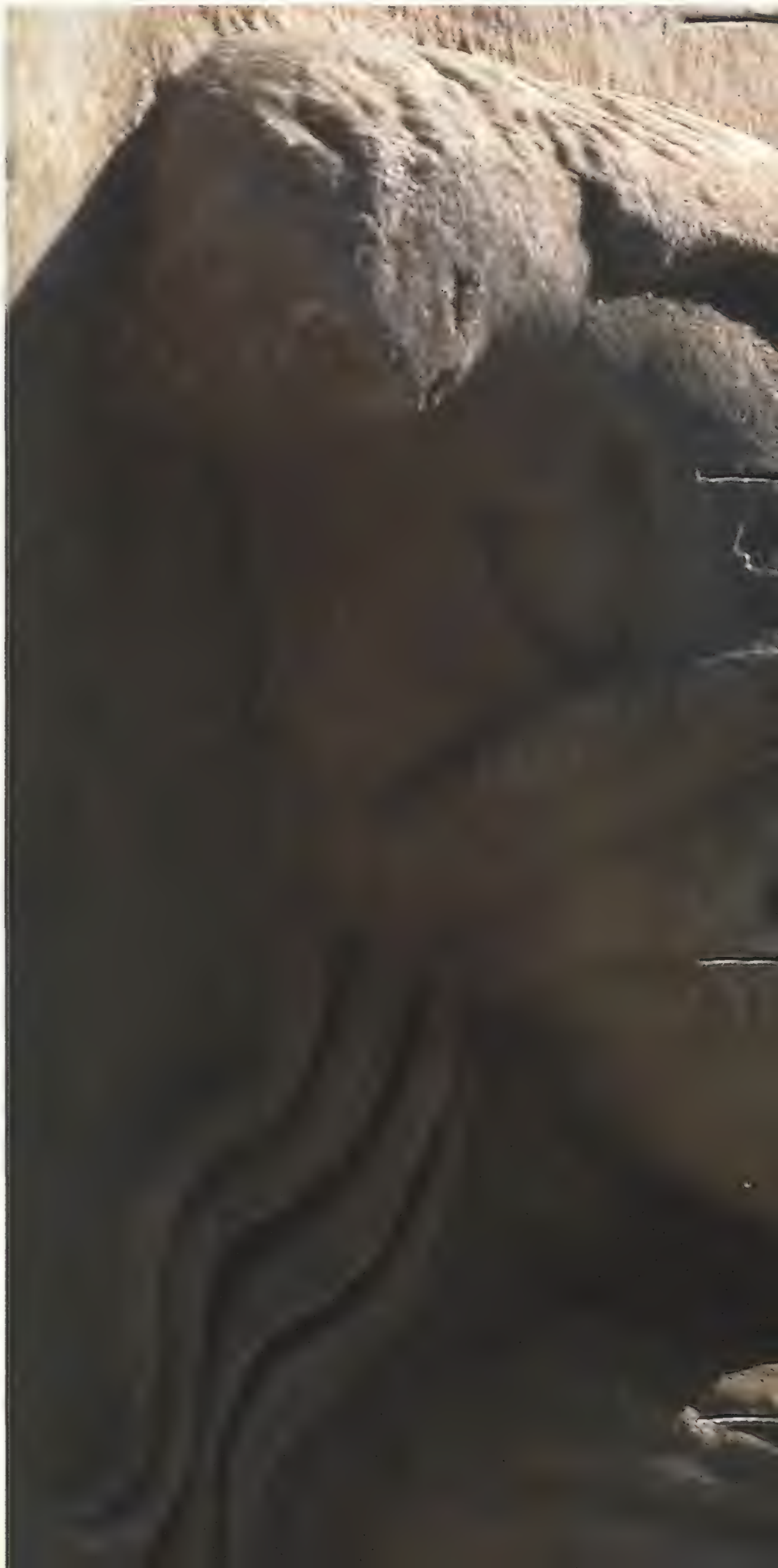
Now and again they get it wrong, Erim admits with a short laugh. "We excavated around the great Tetrapylon [a monumental decorative gateway near the Temple of Aphrodite complex] and modestly restored it in 1963," he says. "Then in 1970 one of our collaborators, Alois Machatschek of the Technical University of Vienna, studied all of the architectural elements and made beautiful drawings of how the restoration probably should be. This provided the impetus for a full restoration. So we took it down again, and studied and excavated the area thoroughly. A specialist in the restoration of ancient architecture, Friedmund Hueber, and architect Gerhard Paul helped us develop a plan for its reerection. Last season we managed to hire a crane for a month and began to put the columns back up. I think we have it right this time." Thirteen of the 16 columns were reerected in 1988 and two Corinthian capitals recast. The east and west facades' entablatures and pedimental decorations, as well as the eastern door frame, were reassembled on the ground. Top priority of the coming season will be to place them in position and complete the restoration of the Tetrapylon.

Perhaps even more important than the Tetrapylon, and certainly more rewarding in terms of the treasure of its carved marble panels, is the grand Sebasteion, a sacred area dedicated to the emperor Augustus and his Julio-Claudian descendants. (The name comes from "Sebastos," Greek for "Augustus.") Hidden under a road and some Geyre peasant houses until 1979, it has now been excavated to reveal two parallel porticoes about 263 feet long and 46 feet apart. Once they stood three stories high, with facing facades and decorative relief panels set between the half columns on the second and third stories. These panels are among the best preserved and artistically most beautiful of all Aphrodisias' treasure.

A provocative and totally unforeseen discovery of the past season was an enormous pool about 3 feet deep, stretching 460 feet along the length of the Portico of Tiberius. Toppled sculpture indicates it once was ringed with decorations, and around its periphery were theaterlike seats. Whether it was a huge reflecting pool or a utilitarian pool remains a mystery, Erim says, pending further investigation this year.

What is still to be done? Erim is keenly aware that after 28 years of dedicated, superbly productive work, he has uncovered only the heart of the city and that much more lies around it. Tourists come in thousands to stroll through the partially reconstructed remains and visit the museum (about 200,000 in 1988, primarily German, French, Italian and Turkish), but they cannot see the beautiful pieces in the walled garden and there isn't yet a truly useful visitor's map of the site.

"Our ultimate goal, of course, is to put most of these pieces back onto and into the site," he says. "Many of the buildings can be reconstructed, roofed, protected, to make an open-air museum, an archaeological park.



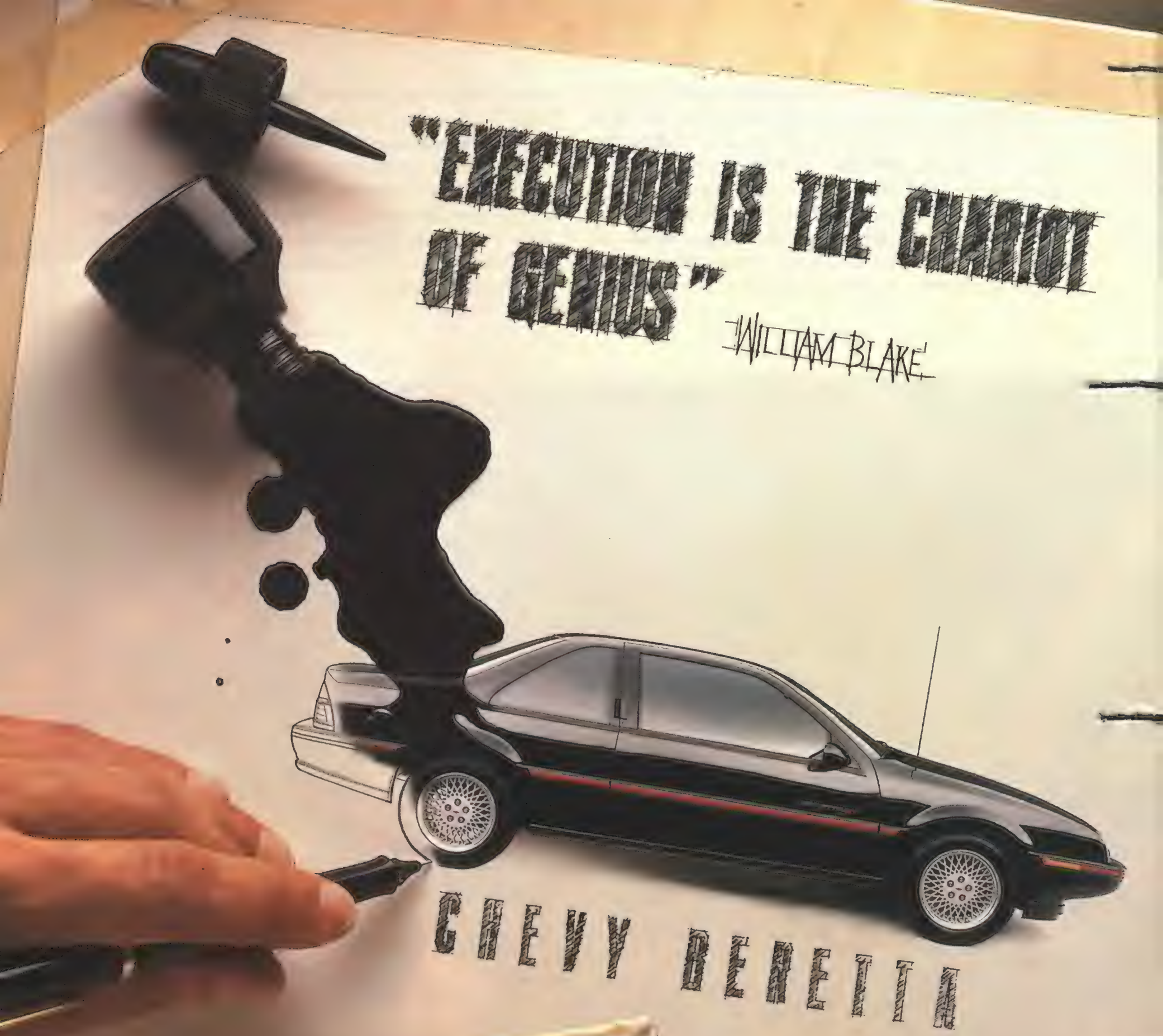
Sebasteion's superb reliefs include the Amazon queen Penthesilea (left) and heroic Greek warrior Achilles.

We could reerect part of the south portico of the Sebasteion to its original three stories and put back some of the panels that were once there. And of course, the Tetrapylon. We once thought of putting the museum in the Theatre Baths, and I believe we can still use them for some of the statues and friezes. It would be appropriate, for in Roman times the baths were full of mosaics, statues, works of art. There is a compactness, a concentration, of site here that would make it easy to stroll through, and to protect."

Like all serious archaeologists, he yearns to take down the fences, make all the wonders visible and give "his" city back to the world. "Aphrodisias," he wrote at the end of his 1986 book about his work there, "is unique not only as a treasure house of archaeological finds, but also as a place where those willing to establish a dialogue with the past may commune . . . with the beauty and harmony of the ancient world."

"EXECUTION IS THE CHARIOT OF GENIUS"

WILLIAM BLAKE



CHEVY BERETTA

DO YOU SUPPOSE THE POET COULD HAVE KNOWN THE CHEVY BERETTA WAS ON THE WAY? BECAUSE, HOW ELSE COULD A CAR SO BEAUTIFUL OF LINE, SO COMFORTABLE, SO MUCH FUN TO DRIVE BE SO AFFORDABLE. UNLESS IT WAS THE CREATION OF GENIUS. BERETTA STANDARD FEATURES ABOUND AND INCLUDE AN AM/FM STEREO SOUND SYSTEM, CLEAR COAT PAINT FINISH, EXTENSIVE ANTI-CORROSION PROTECTION AND RECLINING BUCKET SEATS. STANDARD ENGINE IS A 2.0 LITER WITH ELECTRONIC FUEL INJECTION. A 2.8 LITER V-6 IS OPTIONAL.

WHATEVER BERETTA YOU CHOOSE, IT COMES WITH THE GM 3 YEAR/50,000 MILE BUMPER TO BUMPER PLUS PROTECTION PLAN, AND ENOUGH DRIVING PLEASURE TO KEEP YOU SMILING FOR A LONG TIME.

BUMPER TO BUMPER PLUS

CHEVROLET

See your Chevrolet Dealer for terms of this limited warranty.

"*Happiness is not having what you want, but wanting what you have.*"

–Hyman Judah Schachtel

In this case, happiness is owning a Chevy Corsica. A car that offers so much in terms of value and creature comforts that you'd expect it to cost much much more than its modest, affordable price. There's room for five and standard features such as an AM/FM stereo sound system, galvanized steel on most body panels, and reclining front bucket seats. Plus, there is a list of available extras that enable you to equip your Corsica with just about every feature imaginable. If you're shopping for a new car and would like to have some money left over to enjoy the good life, take a look at the Corsica at your Chevrolet dealer. Pictured below, the Corsica LTZ sports sedan. All Chevrolets come with the GM 3-year/50,000 mile Bumper to Bumper Plus warranty.

See your Chevrolet Dealer for terms of this limited warranty

BUMPER TO BUMPER PLUS

CHEVROLET

Chevy Corsica

For 40 Years This Ancient Art Was History.

Henri Vever's collection of priceless Persian art impressed dealers everywhere. Commanded respect from collectors around the world.

And then vanished.

Amidst the chaos of World War II, it mysteriously disappeared. And for over four decades, there was no trace of the exquisite calligraphies, the magnificent manuscripts, or the precious paintings created from powdered minerals and gold leaf.

On the next episode of Smithsonian World, you'll learn about the man, his long-lost collection, and how a casual remark over dinner led the Smithsonian Institution to finally uncover it. Watch "The Vever Affair," proudly brought to you on PBS by Southwestern Bell.

In most areas, it'll be broadcast March 1st at 8 p.m. Check your local listings.

Then tune in. And discover the enchanting Vever collection yourself.

"The Vever Affair" on SMITHSONIAN WORLD.

Southwestern Bell Corporation

A co-production of WETA/Washington, D.C. and the Smithsonian Institution. Funding provided by Southwestern Bell Corporation and a grant from the James S. McDonnell Foundation.

By David M. Schwartz

On the royal road to adventures with 'Daring Dick'

Halliburton is the name, travel writing's his game, and stunts are his ticket to romance and fame

Dashing journalist Richard Halliburton strikes characteristically jaunty pose atop the Mexican volcano Popocatepetl in 1928.

Late in the summer of 1928, a self-assured American traveler surprised Gen. M. L. Walker, Governor of the Panama Canal Zone, with an extraordinary request. He wanted permission to swim the entire length of the 50-mile canal, from the Atlantic to the Pacific, including passage through all six locks. The governor raised many objections—alligators, sharks, barracuda and typhoid—but the young man was prepared for them. He planned to swim beside a rowboat manned by a sharpshooter, and he had inoculated himself with anti-typhoid vaccinations. Finally General Walker presented what must have seemed to him the ultimate obstacle. "Think of the terrific expense to the government," he protested. "How would you meet the lock charges?"

"Just as the other ships meet it, sir," the traveler replied. "According to my tonnage."

Remarkably, Walker agreed, and 28-year-old Richard Halliburton was off and swimming. The toll for the S.S. *Richard Halliburton*, as he jokingly called himself, turned out to be 36 cents. It was the smallest in the history of the canal.

Since his graduation from Princeton seven years earlier, Richard Halliburton had divided his time between undertaking madcap pursuits in the farthest corners of the globe and recounting his adventures in an enthralling way that kept all America agog. He tramped once around the world and then went back for more. He circumnavigated the Mediterranean in the wake of Ulysses. Emulating Pheidippides' celebrated run, he set off on foot from Marathon to Athens; tracing the ghost of Cortés, he crossed the highlands of central Mexico. Like the mythical Leander, he swam the Dardanelles between Europe and Asia, triggering a minor craze as college boys, too, began taking the plunge.

Which way to the Kiwi, Crawdad, Asparagus & Bluegrass Festival?

Head for the 11-million-acre Central Valley. But first, read the Farmer's Almanac: the 1989 Discover The Californias Travel Guide. To get your free copy, call 1-800-TO-CALIF, ext. 66103A. Or send us this coupon.

California Office of Tourism, P.O. Box 9278, Dept. T66-103A, Van Nuys, CA 91409.

Name

Address

City *State* *Zip*

The Californias®

© 1989 Calif. Dept. of Commerce. All rights reserved.

Sharpshooter and oarsman watch for gators and sharks while author treads water during 50-mile swim through Panama Canal.

By the time he unlimbered his antiquated sidestroke in the Panama Canal, Halliburton had two books on the best-seller list. Bubbling over with enthusiasm, richly reflective and liberally sprinkled with history, mythology and classical poetry, his travelogues were, next to school texts, the books most widely read by a generation of American students. On the lecture circuit, his dash and eloquence proved irresistible to the ladies and impressive to even the most worldly-wise of husbands. He was Marco Polo and Indiana Jones wrapped up in one, with P. T. Barnum's flippancy and James Bond's bravado, capped off by F. Scott Fitzgerald's aristocratic good looks and manners.

The canal swim typified what really made Halliburton Halliburton: there seemed to be no reason to do it in the first place, except for the challenge and the romance. It took him eight days but in the end he pulled it off, just as he had pulled off many previous stunts and as he would countless others in the future. Eventually he would meet a challenge that demanded more pluck, or luck, than even Richard Halliburton could muster, but until then "Daring Dick," as the headline writers dubbed him, continued to bask in the glory of public adoration while smarting at the sting of decidedly mixed reviews.

If Halliburton broke like a tidal wave upon the '20s, the '20s were more than ready for the deluge. The post-World War I era of high living and nonstop zaniness had arrived. Across the oceans, an exotic world beckoned, and those Americans who were wealthy enough to travel responded to its call. As for the rest, they settled for heroes who could do their traveling for them.

Even before the war, Burton Holmes, granddaddy of the "travelogue" (a term he coined), had been wowing audiences with stereopticon shows of faraway places. Soon he was joined by a legion of other adventurers including Lowell Thomas, who brought home stirring accounts of T. E. Lawrence's Arabian campaign,

The BBC Language Course for Children

Only Seven Years Old*...and Already Speaking Spanish!

Give Your Child That Critical Early Advantage!

It's a scientific fact...and one of Nature's marvels. During the early years of childhood, the human mind is best programmed for learning a language — any language.

That's why children learn so much more easily than adults, even *before* being able to read. They learn the same way they learned English — naturally — by listening, seeing, and imitating. In the international world our children will compete in — where so many Europeans and Asians start a foreign language early — a second language will be essential. Vital for competing with polished and accomplished peers.

Sample ages for beginning a second language**			
Japan	Age 8	France	Pre-School
Sweden	Age 7	Spain	Pre-School
Austria	Age 8	Canada	Pre-School

**Ages represent top schools and programs; compulsory language education usually begins several years later.

From the BBC, World Leaders in Language Education.
For the first time ever in the U.S.A., your child can learn French or Spanish using the most successful Language Course for Children ever created!

Muzzy, a unique video learning program, is produced by the BBC — the world's foremost teachers of language. Specifically designed for children (pre-school through age 12), *Muzzy* uses color animation, enchanting songs, and charming, involving

characters (including Muzzy himself), and teaches children to absorb a new language the same way they learned English.

It's so easy and so much fun. In fact, most kids love to watch or listen over and over again, just like their favorite TV shows!

Complete Language Learning Course!
Everything needed for a child to master beginning French or Spanish is included. Four video cassettes. Two audio cassettes. An activity book and an excellent parent's instruction guide plus answer book. All in attractive, durable storage cases.

Through *listen-and-learn* and *see-and-learn,* your child will begin speaking a foreign language from the very first day! He or she can learn alone, or you can help and learn the language, too!

No Risk Guarantee!
Here is perhaps the greatest gift you will ever give your child...a second language. And at an astonishingly affordable price of just $145†, payable in four credit card installments. And there's no risk! If you and your child are not absolutely delighted, you may return the course within 30 days for a full refund. Order today from Early Advantage, 47 Richards Avenue, Norwalk, Conn. 06857.

†Plus $4.75 shipping/handling per course.

For Fastest Service — Call Toll-Free: 1-800-367-4534
In CT, Call 1-855-8717

By exclusive arrangement with the British Broadcasting Co. A program proven with thousands of European youngsters. And the whole family can learn the language, too!

* Proven results for pre-school through age 12.

Spanish or French available.

© 1989 MBI

Satisfaction Guaranteed.

Early Advantage
47 Richards Avenue
Norwalk, Conn. 06857

The BBC Language Course for Children

For Fastest Service — Call Toll-Free: 1-800-367-4534
In CT, Call 1-855-8717

Yes! Please send me *The BBC Language Course(s) for Children* I have indicated. I understand only VHS format is available.

(Please check appropriate items.) Language: ☐ FRENCH ☐ SPANISH

Name _____
PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

Charge each of four equal monthly $37.44* installments to my credit card:
☐ VISA ☐ MasterCard ☐ Diners Club ☐ American Express

Credit Card No. _____ Exp. Date _____

Signature _____
(All orders subject to acceptance.)

☐ I prefer not to use my credit card and will pay by check. Enclosed is my deposit of $50* for each course. I will pay the balance of $99.75* as billed in three equal monthly installments.

*Includes one-time shipping/handling charge of $4.75. Connecticut residents add 7½% sales tax. Allow 2 to 4 weeks for shipment.

8453

The original is in Shelburne Museum. The reproduction is in our catalog.

Tiger Maple
Queen Ann Highboy
circa 1740

Rush me your 40 page color catalog of affordable museum reproduction furniture, furniture kits, lighting, brass, pewter, accessories, paint and stain. I have enclosed $3 for a subscription.

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State _____ Zip _____

Cohasset Colonials by HAGERTY
199CA Ship St., Cohasset Harbor, MA 02025
Tel. (617) 383-0110 MasterCard & Visa

Classic Spring Fashions
Fresh new fashions to take you through the season in assured style. Enjoy shopping for new traditions and favorite classics featuring dresses, sportswear and accessories. Appleseed's Collection—for your fashion lifestyle! For your **FREE** catalog, write: Appleseed's Collection, 30 Tozer Rd., Dept. 2220, Beverly, MA 01915 or call toll-free: **1-800-225-0786.** Mass. residents: **1-800-892-0838.**
(Sorry, we do not mail outside the U.S.A.)

Appleseed's COLLECTION

and Osa and Martin Johnson, the filmmakers who projected remotest Africa and the wilds of Borneo onto the nation's theater screens (SMITHSONIAN, November 1986). Few globe-trotting journalists could match the output of travel writer Harry Franck, who wrote more than 20 books with such evocative titles as *A Vagabond Journey Around the World, Four Months Afoot in Spain* and *East of Siam.* Halliburton heard Franck speak in a town near Princeton one evening and arranged to meet him for dinner. Already an admirer of the writer, the impressionable youngster was so taken with Franck in person that he began to think seriously about pursuing a similar career. "The world doesn't really want philosophers and intellects," he concluded. "The world wants escape—it wants romance."

As a child, Richard Halliburton had shown no particular interest in excitement. Born near Memphis in 1900, he was a somewhat delicate boy who preferred solitude to sports. At Princeton, he immersed himself in history and literature, particularly the poetry of Lord Byron and Rupert Brooke. He was also smitten by one passage of Oscar Wilde's: "Don't squander the gold of your days, listening to the tedious, or giving your life away to the ignorant and the common .... Live! Live the wonderful life that is in you." Those words, he said, "burned themselves into my memory."

In July 1921, accompanied by one of his college roommates, Halliburton sailed for Hamburg. "My trip is my occupation in life," he told his parents. "I've gone to work." What he had in mind was the beginning of a great intercontinental vagabondage. Along the way he would produce travel articles for newspapers and magazines, and when he returned he would put his assorted writings into something much bigger.

David Schwartz's past contributions include articles on soda fountains, Sears prefab houses, weather vanes.

KILL LAKE WEEDS
Proven Aquacide pellets destroy unwanted underwater weeds.

Spread marble sized pellets like grass seed. Effectively kills weeds at any depth.
Registered with Federal Environmental Protection Agency.
Certified and approved for use by state agencies.

10 lb. can. Treats 4,000 sq. ft. of lake bottom, $44.95 includes delivery. **50 lb. carton.** Treats 20,000 sq. ft. of lake bottom, $169.95 includes delivery. State permit may be required.
CALL TOLL FREE 1-800-328-9350
(Except Minnesota Call 612-429-6742)
Or write for free information to:
AQUACIDE CO.
Our 34th year.
1627-9th Street, Dept. 319, Box 10748, White Bear Lake, MN 55110

***CHINA* Study & Training**
For the most extraordinary experience in China, consider one of our 13 high-quality programs. Archaeology, Beijing Life, Mandarin, Painting, many more.
CHINA ADVOCATES 1635 Irving St. San Francisco, CA 94122 415-665-4505 800-333-6474

日本刀 JAPANESE SWORDS
For Free Evaluation Sheet
TOLL FREE 800-435-5119
$200 $10,000 CASH PAID
French Art Glass (Galle, Daum), Tiffany Lamps Also Wanted
David E. J. Pepin—Member NBTHK, Tokyo, Japan
Dept. SI, P.O. Box 354, Grant Park, IL 60940

IONIC COLUMN PIN
Timeless elegance and grace from our Classic Series.
Sterling Silver **$49.**
14K Gold **$240.**
VISA/MC 1-800-334-0411, ext. 1201
HAWTHORNE
1¼"W. x 1"H.
70A Greenwich Ave., N.Y.C. 10011

NATURE TOURS Send for latest Newsletter from N. America's premier operator . . . 34 first-class tours to every continent. Small groups, expert leaders.
QUESTERS WORLDWIDE NATURE TOURS
Dept. SM, 257 Park Av S., NY, NY 10010 • (212) 673-3120

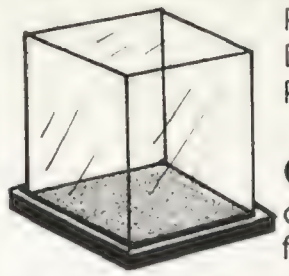
From our Australian Collection
Sterling Silver
No. 3251 Green Tree Frog pendant $45.00
No. 3251p Green Tree Frog pin $45.00
Check, MasterCard or Visa. Add $2.50 for shipping.
Satisfaction Guaranteed. Send for our unique catalog.
Visit our store when in the Seattle area.
For orders and inquiries telephone (206) 485-2132
David Morgan
11812 Northcreek Pky. N., Suite 103, Bothell, WA 98011

The two Americans arrived in Zermatt, Switzerland, in late September and managed to find guides willing to take them up the Matterhorn that late in the season. On the way, with a 3,000-foot drop on either side, Halliburton slipped twice and hung from his safety rope "like a sack of cement." Fingers numb, faces raw, clothing torn, he and his companion reached the summit so spent and scared they could hardly speak. But when he wrote about the experience, he called it the "fiercest moment of intense living I ever experienced."

Parting company with his friend in Paris, Halliburton headed south. In Gibraltar, he ignored rules prohibiting cameras and shot five rolls of film before landing in jail. At his trial four days later, he was sentenced to either 30 days or a fine that amounted to more money than he had. He borrowed the sum from a young Chicago architect he was traveling with at the time and took the first train to Marseilles. The experience may have reinforced the lesson he learned on his Matterhorn climb: no matter how blundering his course or reckless his behavior, he could squeak by. Even better, his gaffes made good copy. When Halliburton published an ac-

Halliburton spoofs a statue in Germany soon after graduating from Princeton.

DISPLAY CASES



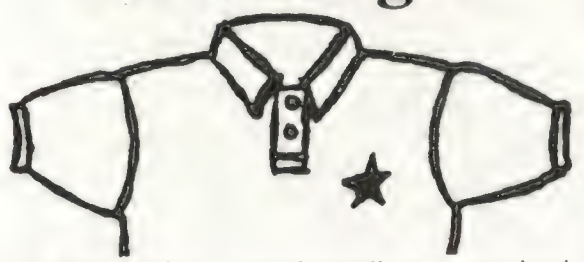
PROTECT AND DRAMATIZE YOUR PRECIOUS WORK OF ART

CUSTOM MADE clear lucite on a finished wood base

SEND DIMENSIONS • LENGTH • WIDTH AND HEIGHT • WE WILL QUOTE PRICE

FOR ESTIMATE OR ADVICE
CALL 804-442-2299
OR WRITE
THE DISPLAY CASE CO.
Box 6600, Exmore, VA 23350
SATISFACTION GUARANTEED

100% Cotton/ Your Logo!



Our great quality, unconditionally-guaranteed-polo shirts are 100% cotton, American Made, and custom embroidered with your logo or design. Minimum order just six shirts. For a price list, brochure and information about our other great products call:

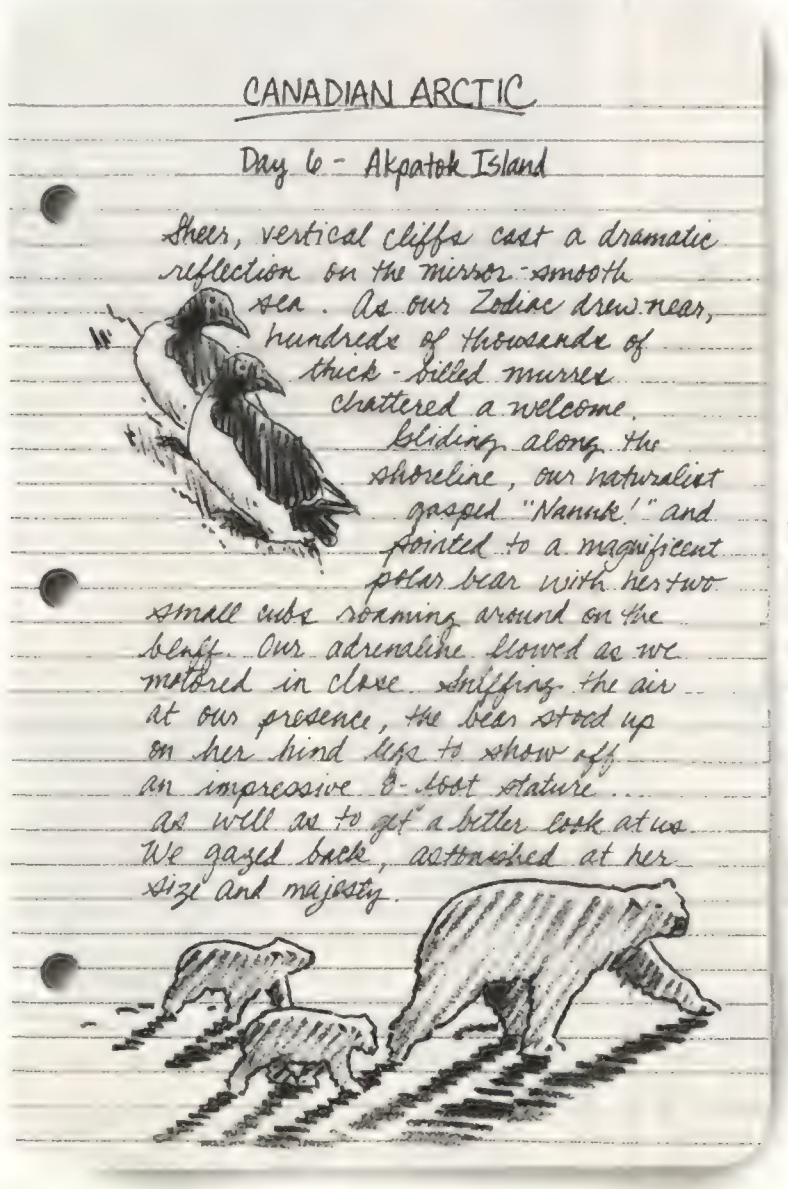
1-800-274-4787

The Queensboro Shirt Company
Dept SM-4, 119 N 11th St., Greenpoint, NY 11211

Designed with a woman in mind

Glistening sterling silver earrings derived from a rare totem pole design. The pole, carved for the Tlingit Indian village of Tongass, was one of the few ever dedicated to a woman. The earrings are shown actual size. **$29.95 postpaid.** Credit card orders call TOLL-FREE 1-800-262-0040. Or send check or credit card number/exp. date to:

Coldwater Creek
Dept. G5, 212 N. First Ave., Sandpoint, ID 83864


CANADIAN ARCTIC
Day 6 - Akpatok Island
Sheer, vertical cliffs cast a dramatic reflection on the mirror-smooth sea. As our Zodiac drew near, hundreds of thousands of thick-billed murres chattered a welcome. Gliding along the shoreline, our naturalist gasped "Nanuk!" and pointed to a magnificent polar bear with her two small cubs roaming around on the bluff. Our adrenaline flowed as we motored in close, sniffing the air... at our presence, the bear stood up on her hind legs to show off an impressive 8-foot stature... as well as to get a better look at us. We gazed back, astonished at her size and majesty.

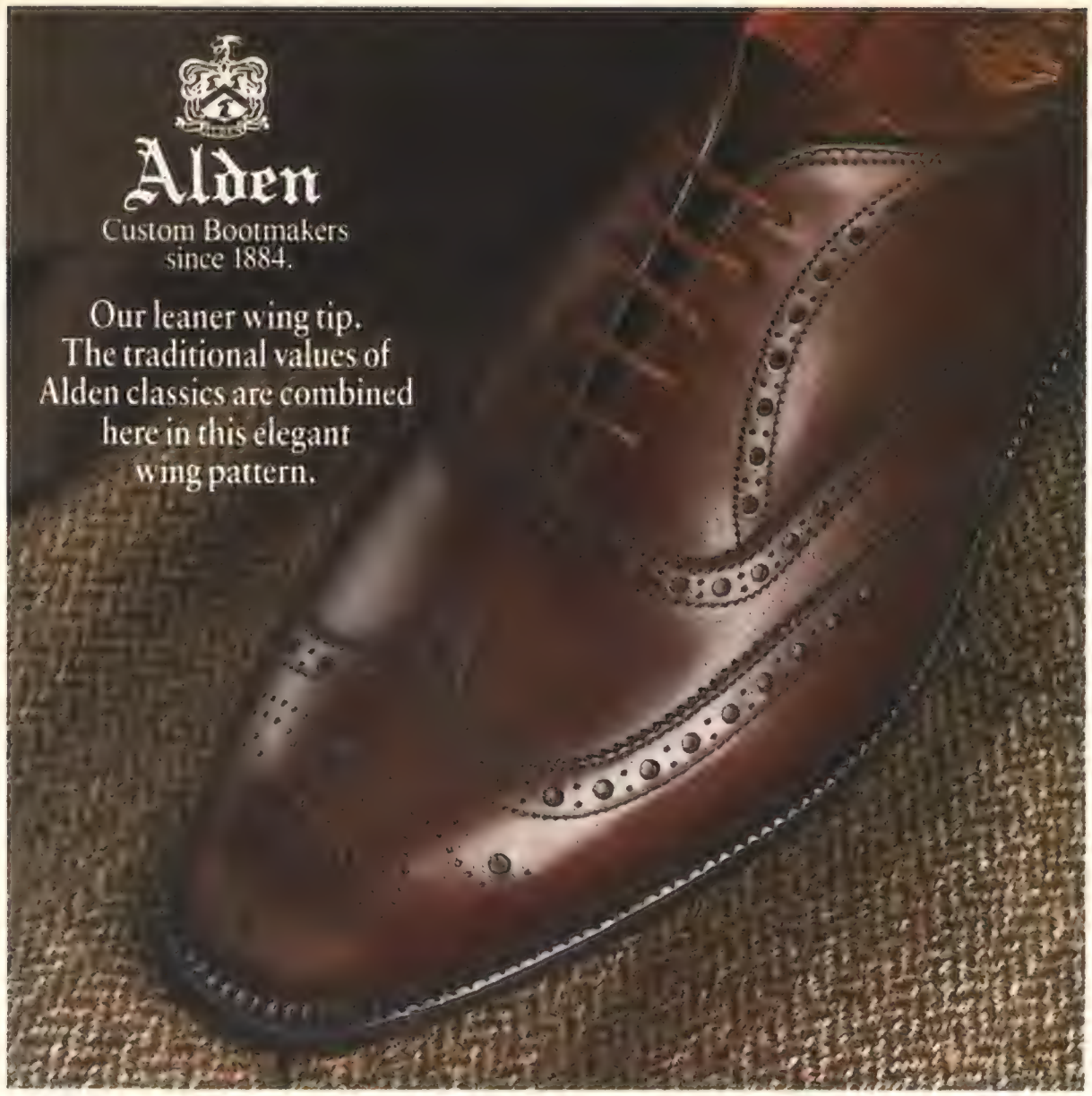
WHILE SOME DREAM OF ADVENTURE, OTHERS LIVE IT.

Society Expeditions Cruises. The leader in expedition cruising, featuring expert lecturers. Canadian Arctic and Hudson Bay, 14-17 days, from $4,050. 3131 Elliott Ave., Suite 700, Dept. N9SM03, Seattle, WA 98121.

Name_____
Address_____
City_____ State_____ Zip_____
Phone_____
Travel Agency_____

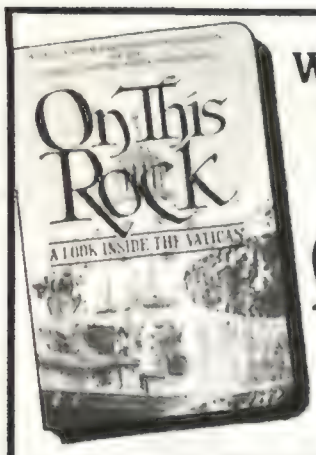
Please send me free information on: ☐ Amazon/South America ☐ Antarctica ☐ Borneo/Malaysia ☐ Canadian Arctic/Greenland ☐ Hudson Bay ☐ Indonesia ☐ Nova Scotia/ Cape Cod ☐ South Pacific/New Guinea
For more information, see your travel agent.
© Society Expeditions Cruises 1989

SOCIETY EXPEDITIONS
CRUISES



For complete store listing and illustrated brochure, write: Alden Shoe Company, Dept. 3S, Middleborough, MA 02346.

Writer affects a turban on 1922 visit to Taj Mahal, featured in his first book.



Winner of six Major Film awards

On This Rock

A LOOK INSIDE THE VATICAN

This beautifully photographed color video takes you to places tourists never wander and shows what goes on behind those marble walls. A unique 30 minute tour of the Vatican's inner workings.

Explore the World's Smallest Country

"On This Rock. . . is a remarkable, fine looking production. . . a rare journey (that) whisks the viewer off to the Vatican."

—Lynn Voedish
Chicago Sun Times

Credit card orders call 217-787-3800 or mail $34.95 plus $3.55 postage to:

VATICAN VIDEO
2425 W. Iles, #102, Springfield, IL 62704

The whole family will enjoy these rugged shoal draft boats. Easy sail trimming, stable and fast. The perfect boat for comfort, safety and handling. Contact us about our 15, 18 and 22 footers.

MARSHALL MARINE CORP.
Box P-266 Dept. #05
So. Dartmouth, Mass. 02748 (508) 994-0414

1,023 WORLDWIDE POSTAGE STAMPS — ONLY $3.00!

All Different! All Genuine! Value-packed collection to introduce you to our special offers, collector's catalog, and approval service. Other exciting stamps included. Buy any or none, return balance.

WILTON STAMP CO., Dept. SNBC
P.O.B. 850, Wilton, NH 03086

count of his Gibraltar escapade, it was full of cloak-and-dagger suspense and a good last laugh—12 forbidden photographs of the fortress, printed from the film he had managed to smuggle out.

In Egypt the brash young traveler spent a night atop a pyramid and swam across the Nile, failing to realize that the current would sweep him far downstream of the spot where he had hidden his clothes. Unable to speak a word of Arabic, he nevertheless managed to communicate his plight to a boatman who lent him a pink cotton nightgown and hid him aboard his vessel until nightfall, when he returned to his cache.

Halliburton's penchant for slipping out of clothes and into water surfaced again in India when he hid on the grounds of the Taj Mahal at closing time in order to have the building all to himself. Under a gibbous moon, he silently lowered himself into the deepest reflecting pool and lay there until dawn, intoxicated with the set-

How to solve the energy crisis.

If you're like a lot of people the energy crisis has nothing to do with oil embargos and solar power.

You're suffering from a personal energy shortage. You know, no pep, no get-up-and-go, no spunk.

The reason for this phenomenon? Lack of exercise.

Exercise equals energy.

Research has proven that people who exercise on a regular basis have more stamina and feel better about themselves.

And health and fitness experts agree that no form of exercise is more efficient and effective than cross-country skiing. Not walking, running, rowing, or biking.

NordicTrack® gets you back on the right track.

NordicTrack simply duplicates the cross-country skiing motion, but you don't have to know how to cross-country ski to use it.

This no-impact, total body workout provides a better cardiovascular workout than exercise bikes, rowers, and treadmills.

You burn more calories. You have more energy.

With NordicTrack, you can burn more calories in a 20-minute workout than with any other type of exercise machine.

Plus, you'll feel stronger, more alert, and less stressed-out.

Why NordicTracks never show up at garage sales.

People love their NordicTracks. In fact, 7 out of 10 owners are still using their machines more than 3 times a week, 5 years after purchasing one.

So call NordicTrack.

But do it soon. Before you run out of gas for good.

Free Brochure & Video.
Call Toll Free 1-800-328-5888.
In Canada 1-800-433-9582.

☐ Please send me a free brochure.
☐ Also a free video tape ☐ VHS ☐ BETA

Name_____
Street_____
City_____ State_____ Zip_____
Phone ( )_____
NordicTrack 141 Jonathan Blvd. N. Chaska, MN 55318
355C9

NordicTrack

WIND SONG TO
THE MARQUESAS ISLANDS.
A 21ST CENTURY SAILING SHIP
TRAVELS TO A PLACE WHERE
TIME HAS STOOD STILL.

No place on earth is farther from a continental coastline than the Marquesas Islands.

So beautiful, they inspired the first works of Melville. So remote and unaffected, Gaùgin went there from Tahiti, seeking a place further away from civilization.

On June 9th, Wind Song, the luxury 440-foot, state-of-the-art sailing ship will depart Tahiti with just 74 couples for the Archipelago. Gilles Artur, the Director of the Gauguin museum will be on board for the entire two week cruise.

On June 23rd, Wind Song will make a 2nd trip, this time with James Michener and Dr. Richard Brettell, Director of the Dallas Museum of Art. All will share their intimate knowledge about the islands that inspired so many.

Call your travel agent or 1-800-258-SAIL. It's a once in a lifetime experience we're offering twice.

Please send me more information:

Windstar Sail Cruises®
7205 N.W. 19th St. Miami, Florida 33126

Name_____
Address_____
City_____
State_____
Zip_____
Phone_____

WINDSTAR
SAIL CRUISES®

Wind Song rates $4,995, based on double occupancy.
© 1989 Windstar Sail Cruises, Limited. Ships' Registry: Bahamas. SM

MAKE YOUR
TWO-STORY
HOME A
ONE-STORY
HOME WITH
"ELEVETTE"®

"Elevette" is a residence elevator, custom-built to a size suitable for your home and can serve two or more floors. If your doctor recommends an "Elevette," it's tax-deductible.

Send for free literature on how to make your two-story home into a one-story home. Write:

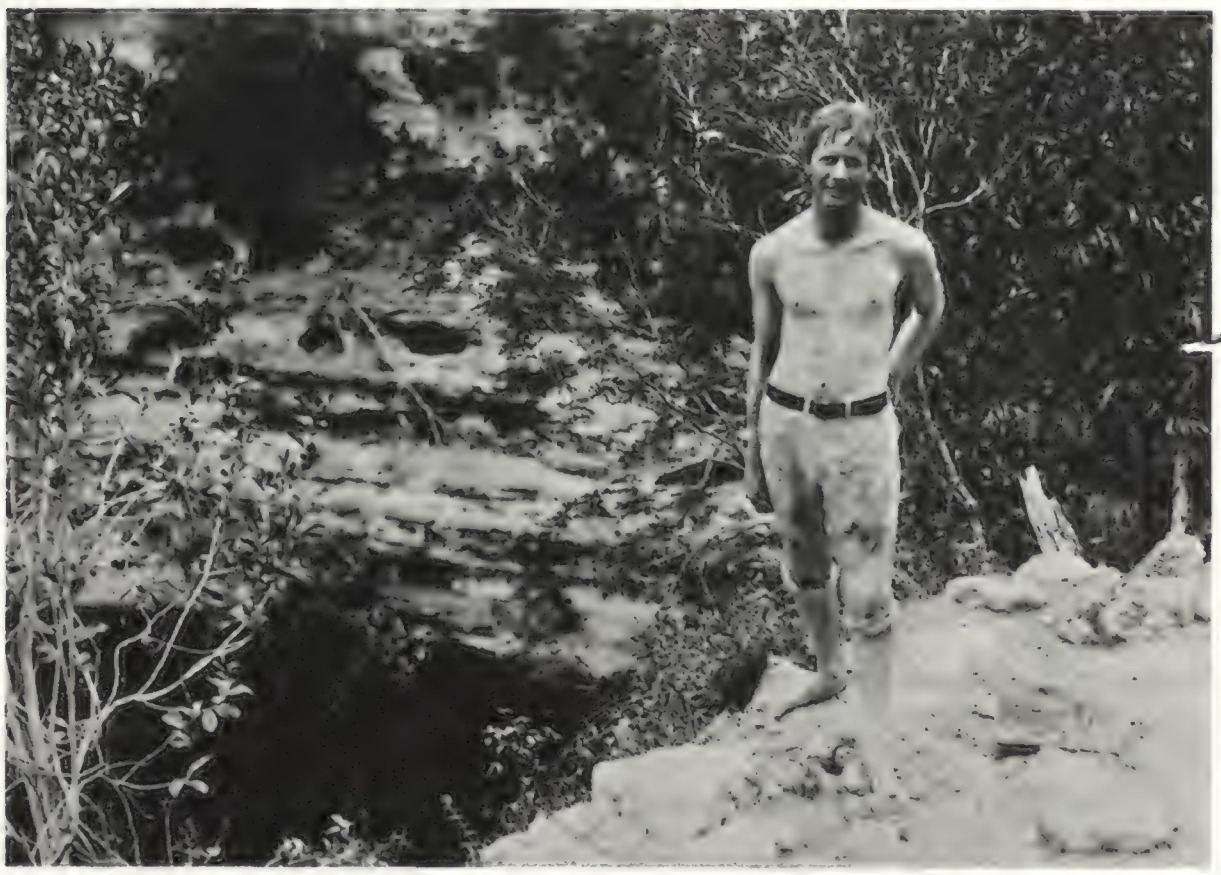
INCLINATOR COMPANY
OF AMERICA
Dept. 5
P.O. Box 1557
Harrisburg, PA 17105-1557

ting. "Alone, in all this supernatural beauty, resting by the pool before the phantom Taj," he wrote, "I felt myself transported to some previous existence that knew neither time nor space nor substance."

Back in his temporal existence, the wayfarer slogged across the Malay Peninsula, lived as a beachcomber on Bali and stowed away on a ship bound for Singapore. He sailed out of Macao on another ship that was sacked by pirates who stole his money, shoes and coat. His feet swaddled in burlap, he turned up in Manchuria, where the temperature was 20 below. In Japan, after being told it had never been done—and couldn't be done—he made a midwinter, solo ascent of Mount Fuji. He sold a story of the climb, along with pictures of the ice-whipped crater, to a Tokyo newspaper. Then he sailed home. The 50,000-mile trip had lasted 600 days, and his writings—including an article on Tibet which was accepted by *National Geographic*—had earned him $300 more than it cost. He headed for New York, determined to find a publisher for a proposed book.

It turned out to be a long search. One after another, the publishers spurned his writing as hopelessly sophomoric. In desperation, he decided to try lecturing. His first talks, before girls' schools and women's clubs, paid $15 to $25 apiece. A short time later, he was on the rostrum of New York's Princeton Club when the editor in chief of the Bobbs-Merrill Company walked in late and quietly took a seat. "He looked like an Apollo," D. Laurance Chambers later wrote. "His light hair made an aureole round his face. His eyes flashed. He was on fire with enthusiasm. Impetuous words, full of life and color, poured from his lips. The effect was electric." A few weeks later, Halliburton was arguing with Bobbs-Merrill about his forthcoming book's title. "If you don't want to publish it under my title," he declared, "then it won't be published." Chambers backed down. It would, as Halliburton insisted, be called *The Royal Road to Romance.*

With the book still in production, Halliburton was off again, this time to retrace the wanderings of Ulysses, whom he regarded as a kindred spirit.



Halliburton shows no ill effects after jumping into watery pit where the Maya allegedly sacrificed virgins to rain gods.

RAPHAEL'S FINAL TRIUMPH

The most powerful portrait of Christ by the genius of the Renaissance. Now transformed into hand-painted porcelain.

Commissioned in 1517 by Pope Clement VII, it was the last and most glorious achievement by one of the greatest artists who ever lived. A radiant portrait of Christ rising to the sky.

Raphael's *Transfiguration.* Now transformed into the power of sculpture. To capture the full depth of Raphael's divine vision.

Individually cast in fine imported porcelain. Hand-painted in the rich coloring of Raphael's palette. And fired to perfection to preserve its spirit forever.

In his final masterpiece, Raphael most fully reveals his inventive and dramatic powers. The original is still preserved at the Vatican in Rome.

Shown smaller than actual size of 11½" in height, including hardwood base.

©1989 FM

The Franklin Mint
Franklin Center, PA 19091

Please send me Raphael's *Transfiguration,* crafted in hand-painted porcelain. A handsome hardwood pedestal will be provided.

I need send no payment now. I will be billed in 5 monthly installments of $30.* each, with the first payment due before shipment.

**Plus my state sales tax and a total of $3. for shipping and handling.*

SIGNATURE _____

ALL APPLICATIONS ARE SUBJECT TO ACCEPTANCE

RESERVATION APPLICATION

Please mail by March 31, 1989.

MR./MRS./MISS _____

PLEASE PRINT CLEARLY

ADDRESS _____

CITY, STATE, ZIP _____

12212-32

SPAIN

as only Lladró can show you.

World renowned Lladró porcelain is the essence of Spain. And now the Lladró Collectors Society is offering members a deluxe series of 10 & 15 day all-inclusive cultural tours, featuring the finest accommodations and an intimate, escorted view of Spain. Your trip will be highlighted with a private tour of the Lladró studios. Call or write for details.

Lladró Collectors Society TOURS FOR MEMBERS
Dept. STS 43 West 57th St., New York, NY 10019
(212) 7-LLADRO

LLADRÓ
COLLECTORS SOCIETY

Name First Initial Last

Street Address

City State Zip Code

Phone #

MEN'S WIDE SHOES

EE-EEEEEE, SIZES 5-13

Extra width for men who need it, in excellent variety, styling and quality. Available only through our FREE CATALOG. Send for it!

THE WIDEST SELECTION OF THE WIDEST SHOES ANYWHERE!

HITCHCOCK SHOES, INC.
Dept. 21 C, Hingham, MA 02043

Charming handcrafted cottages from England's rural countryside, intricately detailed. Complete collection available.

DAVID WINTER COTTAGES

Send $1.00 for catalog.

ORDER TOLL-FREE 1-800-28GRECO

Greco COLLECTIBLES

P.O. Box 14265, Dept. S
2760-R S. Havana St.
Aurora, CO 80014

One of America's Largest Fine Watch and Jewelry Discounters

SAVES YOU UP TO 50%
ROLEX • AUDEMARS
PATEK • CARTIER • ETC.
DIAMONDS & PEARLS

SALES • SERVICE • ACCESSORIES

1919 Pennsylvania Ave. N.W
SUITE 300
Washington, D.C. 20006

202/331-0671
800/654-7184

MARCUS & CO.
ELEGANT PRICE CUTTERS SINCE 1973
Free Shop at Home Catalogue

He also had a few side trips in mind. One of them involved the realization of a longstanding goal: to swim the Dardanelles, the strait that separates Asia from Europe. Romantic that he was, Halliburton insisted on calling the strait by its ancient name, the Hellespont. "What legend in all history is more romantic than the legend of Leander's tragic, clandestine amour with Hero for whom he nightly swam the Hellespont?" he later wrote. His own idol, Lord Byron, had lived at the water's edge and himself duplicated the swim in 1818.

Halliburton occupied Byron's home and prepared to make the five-mile crossing. He also set up a publicity stunt that nearly backfired. A friend in Athens agreed to send a communiqué to the *New York Times* reporting that the young American had drowned. Meanwhile, Halliburton wrote his father and his publisher, warning them about the ruse. The *Times* story ran before his letter reached the States. Both Chambers and his father insisted that the report was preposterous, but even so, three weeks passed before Halliburton, like Mark Twain, was able to convince everyone that reports of his death had been greatly exaggerated. "I only wanted to remain dead for a week or ten days," he confessed.

He was home by Christmas 1925 and found mixed reviews for *The Royal Road to Romance.* If some of the more vitriolic critiques stung, he was able to console himself with the sales figures. By late January the book was on the best-seller list, and by the end of 1926 it had sold 100,000 copies, earning him $70,000 in royalties. He was feeling so cocky that when Cecil B. De Mille inquired about motion-picture rights, he said he'd consider it for $50,000 and a major part. He never heard from De Mille again.

It didn't matter. Halliburton was on a roll. He wrote *The Glorious Adventure* about his Mediterranean peregrinations and it, too, quickly became a best-seller. He again took to the lecture circuit, barnstorming schools, clubs and auditoriums for a guaranteed $750 per week, causing at least one near-riot among people who couldn't get seats. He would eventually command the highest lecture fees in America during those years—more than $500 a shot. The man who had spurned what he called the "commonplace quest for riches and respectability" was, through his uncommon quest, on his way to becoming rich.

On ocean liner in 1931, famous author dresses the part, from top hat to spats.

But he still wasn't getting much respect. He was mocked as "Richard the Literary Lionhearted." His third book, *New Worlds to Conquer,* was dubbed "New Ladies' Clubs to Conquer." His deeds were the butt of satirical essays and cartoons. The higher his sales soared, it seemed, the lower his literary esteem sank.

It's not hard to see why. Consider this turgid snippet from *The Glorious Adventure*: "I saw it! A surge of rapture swept through me. There before us, painted against a violet veil of mountains a league or two from the sea, lifting high into the air its temple

It lights up in the dark!

A globe is like an encyclopedia or Bible—no educated home is complete without one. Maps are all very well and good, but only the *three-dimensionality* of a globe can accurately represent the shape and proportions of our planet—it's a "hands-on" geographical learning aid the whole family can use.

And now your family can enjoy discovering a *new* world with the Mercury *Illuminated* Globe—an impeccably detailed, 18" tall model of our planet made in Italy by Nova Rico, the premier globe-makers of Europe.

TWO GLOBES IN ONE

Exquisitely designed and perfectly executed, the *Mercury* is actually two globes in one! Before you switch it on, it offers a comprehensive view of the earth's physical surface, including its topography, elevations, vegetation patterns, ocean currents plus latitude, longitude and international date lines as well as 3,600 place names—everything from the tallest peaks to the tiniest islands!

As if all that weren't enough, switch the *Mercury* on, and its illuminated surface takes on an entirely new dimension. Here you will see the political world—the most current national boundaries and international borders—revealed *in 8 brilliant colors!* Clearly, no conventional globe can match the unique, exciting appeal of the *Mercury.*

AN EARTHSHAKING BARGAIN

Now it's easier than ever to let the *Mercury* light up your home. Due to direct importing from Italy, Barnes & Noble is able to offer this outstanding globe—normally sold for $48.95—for the astonishingly low price of ONLY $29.95! Never before—and probably never again—will a globe of such high quality be offered at such a low price.

DON'T MISS OUT ON THIS GREAT OFFER

Have you put off buying a globe for your family or yourself? Or have you noticed that the globe you have now doesn't really reflect the vast political and physical changes of recent history? If so, this is your opportunity to own a globe that is not only beautiful, but completely accurate and up-to-date as well. So wait no longer—order yours today!

CREDIT CARD CUSTOMERS CALL TOLL FREE

1-800-228-3535

IN NEBRASKA 1-800-642-9606 24 HOURS—7 DAYS A WEEK

PRICE BREAKTHROUGH!

NOW ONLY $29.95

Suggested List Price $48.95

Barnes & Noble Unconditional Guarantee

You must be completely satisfied with every item you order from Barnes & Noble by mail, or you may return it to us, for a full refund.

NOW ONLY $29.95

- **Solidly constructed of durable, washable polystyrene**
- **Reinforced welding means your globe lasts longer**
- **Eight vibrant colors for quick identification**
- **Stands an impressive 18" tall**
- **A high-quality plastic meridian and a sturdy base**

Barnes & Noble

Booksellers Since 1873

126 FIFTH AVE.,
DEPT G477
NY, NY 10011

1430917. Please send me _____ Mercury illuminated Globe(s) at your special sale price of only $29.95 (plus $3.00 each shipping and insurance). MA, PA, NY, NJ & MN residents please add sales tax.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____ APT. # _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP _____

☐ Check ☐ VISA ☐ Mastercard ☐ American Express ☐ Diners Club

CREDIT CARD NUMBER _____ EXP. DATE _____ MO. YR

SIGNATURE _____

UNIQUE PETITE Catalog

AT LAST . . . TRUE PETITE FIT!!

PROPORTIONED FOR WOMEN 5'4" AND UNDER

- SIZES 2-20 PLUS WOMEN'S PETITE SIZES
- FASHIONS FROM SCHRADER, JANTZEN, EJM, KORET, VERA AND MORE
- SHOES STYLED FOR PETITES . . . SIZES 4-12 PLUS NARROW, MEDIUM, WIDE AND WIDE-WIDE WIDTHS, BY L.A. LADY, PENALJO® HUSH PUPPIES® AND MORE
- INTIMATE APPAREL

COMPLETE SATISFACTION GUARANTEED
SEND FOR FREE COLOR CATALOG
PLUS $2 BONUS COUPON good on first order

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State _____ Zip _____

UNIQUE PETITE
Dept. BZK2, Palo Verde at 34th
P.O. Box 27800, Tucson, AZ 85726-7800

Plains Indian art, artifacts and jewelry.

Colorful, educational catalog shows over 100 beautiful examples of mounted buffalo skulls, bow and arrow sets, knives, painted buffalo and elk robes, shields, axes, lances, dance sticks, dolls, ceremonial pipes, rattles, shirts, coyote fang necklace, other bone jewelry, silver jewelry and more unique gifts, stunning decorations and collector's items from exclusive source. All are hand made with authentic materials.

Catalog tells the fascinating story of each item's place in Cheyenne, Sioux, and Blackfoot heritage. For your copy, send $2.00.

PRAIRIE EDGE DEALER INQUIRIES INVITED
PHONE SALES CATALOG REQUEST OFFICE
P.O. Box 8303, Dept. SM2
Rapid City, S.D. 57709-8303 (605) 341-4525
VISIT OUR STORES IN SANTA FE, N.M. AND DEADWOOD, S.D.

Read in Bed...

with pleasure using our Sunnex. Its bright halogen light, recessed in a cool shade, illuminates your page—not your partner. Exceptionally well made. 27"gooseneck; 8" base. Black.

$156.50 or **$297** for pair, including ship. & ins.
Extra halogen bulb (lasts 2,000 hours) **$9**
MC/VISA/AMEX • Money-Back Guarantee
Call 617-484-0014 Catalog on Request

LEVENGER–Tools for Serious Readers
480-C Concord Ave., Dept. SB, Belmont, MA 02178

crowned rock-altar, spread beneath its halo of immortality, gleamed the most radiant, the most delicate, the most sacred shrine we were to find in all our pilgrimage—*ATHENS!*"

It wasn't just Halliburton's purple prose the critics scorned. There was also the matter of his veracity. Time after time, doubters called him a sham, his books fiction. Their evidence usually boiled down to one purported error. Since the Taj Mahal's reflecting pools are but three inches deep, they claimed, Halliburton could not possibly have "bathed" in one. In fact, one of the pools is four feet deep. Halliburton may have been the consummate embroiderer, but the fabric of his tales was usually whole. "When I say I did something," he once told his father, "I actually did it. But I splash a little red paint on it to make it more interesting."

His red paint consisted mainly of harmless fibs. He thought smoking was a debonair trait, so his publicity photographs sometimes featured him with a cigarette; actually, he abhorred tobacco. In *New Worlds to Conquer,* the attentions of a lovely senorita punctuate the canal swim; in adult life, at least, he evinced no romantic interest in women. But the Taj controversy taught him to document with a camera the important feats that were the backbone of his books. After jumping 70 feet into the water of the "Well of Death" in the Yucatán—where the Maya supposedly sacrificed virgins to the rain gods—he returned the next day to do it again for newsreel photographers.

Richard Halliburton was as quirky as his career. He viewed himself as a celebrity and wanted to make sure everyone else did, too. On lecture tours, he turned up in backwater towns outfitted with spats, a derby hat and a black, silver-tipped cane. At formal dinner parties, on the other hand, he was known to appear in tennis shoes and a sweater. Later in life, he dressed almost entirely in white; for special effect, he might tuck a lace handkerchief up his coat sleeve.

Not surprisingly, the man who fol-

With pilot Moye Stephens at controls in rear seat, Halliburton prepares for takeoff in his scarlet biplane called *The Flying Carpet.*

CATALOGS U.S.A.

1. EXPOSURES CATALOG offers hundreds of original ways to display, preserve and share your photographs. This unique collection features a vast assortment of frames, albums, storage boxes and more, many available only through EXPOSURES. For a one year subscription, $1.00.

2. JCPENNEY FASHIONS IN LARGER SIZES. 64-pages of flattering styles plus smart value and quality. Dresses, suits, evening wear, sportswear, sleepwear and lingerie in a full range of women's sizes (16W-26W) and women's petites (14WP-26WP).

To order catalog **#TA-953-0841-A**, call **1-800-222-6161** or fill out coupon. $1.00.

JCPenney Catalog

3. LAURA ASHLEY HOME FURNISHINGS. Bring the classically beautiful charm of designs with an English country flavor into your home with Laura Ashley by Post. Enjoy two lush and colourful home furnishings catalogues featuring sheets, towels, china, lighting, and more. Discover a world of fully coordinated accents and accessories. Subscription includes holiday catalogue. $5.00 Refundable with purchase.

WHALE GIFTS COLLECTION

4. WHALE GIFTS COLLECTION. The Center for Marine Conservation, a leader in the protection of the marine habitat, presents 1989 Whale Gifts Collection. A 40 page color catalog filled with gifts and decorative accessories with a marine theme. Prints, Sweat and Tees, Sculptures, Videos, Books, Games and Educational Material for everyone in the family. Proceeds help THE CENTER carry on its conservation efforts. Send $1.00.

5. YOUR PASSPORT TO THE WORLD! A fabulous collection of over 100 foreign catalogs PLUS wonderful merchandise. Purchase DIRECT at considerable savings from factories, retail shops and craftsmen in 23 countries including Belgium, Denmark, England, France, Germany, Greece, Hong Kong, Italy, Spain, Thailand, Turkey, etc. ALL SHOP THE WORLD FOREIGN CATALOGS ARE IN ENGLISH. 40 page color catalog $4.00.

Herend

6.&7. HEREND PORCELAIN. The finest collection in the world presents its full-color, 84-page catalogue, featuring hand-painted dinnerware and tabletop accessories. And now available in America is Herend's new, 188-page hardcover book, *Herend, The Art Of Hungarian Porcelain.* This unique book traces Herend's exciting history in celebration of its 160th anniversary. **6.** Book, $28.00. **7.** Catalogue, $5.00.

8. THE CHEF'S CATALOG. *Cook like a pro with the finest equipment.* Discover the professional quality cooking equipment used by great chefs. Full-color 52-page catalogs feature over 1,001 fabulous finds from the four corners of the world. The most unique gourmet kitchenwares catalog anywhere. Satisfaction guaranteed. Year's subscription $2.00.

OYSTER BAR·RESTAURANT

9. From the fabled Oyster Bar in New York's Grand Central Station...a selection of our extraordinary smoked fish: salmon, trout—and more, meticulously prepared in our private smokehouse. Also a variety of our taste-tempting cheesecakes. All guaranteed as fresh as if you were dining in our famous landmark restaurant. $1.00.

10. ORVIS. The Orvis Spring Gifts and Clothing Catalog is a special book, featuring traditional country clothing for ladies and men, as well as gifts with a sporting flavor. Discover many new items all fully guaranteed and backed by our 133-year reputation for quality and service. Send $2.00 for catalog.

11. WINDJAMMER BAREFOOT CRUISES. Cast off your cares and come sailing in the exotic Caribbean, on yachts once owned by E.F. Hutton, Vanderbilt, and Onassis. Leisurely explore uninhabited islands that most cruise ships can't reach. Swim or snorkel in crystal clear waters, shop at native villages, or sit back and enjoy the tropical sun, white sand beaches and beautiful sunsets. Six romantic days from $675. Adventure booklet free.

CATALOGS U.S.A.

Send coupon to: Catalogs U.S.A., Dept SM 389, Box 92713, Rochester, NY 14692
Check to the left of each listing the catalogs you want. Enclose a check or M.O. for the total, including a $2.00 mailing charge. Offer expires September 2, 1989.

___ 1. Exposures ($1.00)
___ 2. J.C. Penney ($1.00)
___ 3. Laura Ashley ($5.00)
___ 4. Whale Gifts Collection ($1.00)
___ 5. Shop The World ($4.00)
___ 6. Herend - Book ($28.00)
___ 7. Herend - Catalogue ($5.00)
___ 8. The Chef's Catalog ($2.00)
___ 9. Oyster Bar ($1.00)
___ 10. Orvis ($2.00)
___ 11. Windjammer Barefoot Cruises (Free)

Total cost of catalogs ordered $ _____
ADD $2.00 MAILING CHARGE $ 2.00
Total Enclosed $ _____

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State _____ ZIP _____

Make check or money order payable to: CATALOGS U.S.A. No cash or stamps. Please allow 4-6 weeks for delivery.

SM 389

KLR's AFRICA

...featuring superb wildlife, expert guides and great lodging.

KLR lets you explore Africa your way...from adventurous to luxurious. Choose from the widest range of safaris to Kenya, Tanzania, Egypt, and more, from comfortable lodge safaris to a camel trek, gorilla tracking and deluxe tenting. Mail the coupon today.

KLR International
1560 Broadway, NY, NY 10036
800-221-4876 Toll free
212-869-2850 NY State S39

KLR

Send me your full-color, 56-page AFRICAN SAFARIS brochure.

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

MAKES YOU ALMOST 2" TALLER

SIZES: 5-11
WIDTHS: B-EEE

FINE MENS' SHOES

Looks just like ordinary shoes except hidden inside is a height increasing innermold. Choose from a wide selection of Elevators, including dress shoes, boots and casuals. Satisfaction guaranteed. Exceptionally comfortable. Call or write today for your FREE color catalog so you can look 2" taller in almost no time. TOLL FREE 1-800-343-3810

ELEVATORS®
RICHLEE SHOE COMPANY, DEPT. SM93
P.O. Box 3566, Frederick MD 21701

Spacious, light and natural. A Classic. Individually designed, energy-efficient and built on your site.

To receive the 1988 Design Portfolio featuring new photo and plan collections, call or send $12.

DECK HOUSE

1·800·727·3325

Box 242, Dept. E Acton, MA 01720 617-259-9450

Following Hannibal's route across Alps, the publicity-wise author rides elephant named Dally through an Italian village.

lowed his wildest dreams to the ends of the Earth was accused of being an "outgrown adolescent." Lighthearted and full of fun, he was loved by family and friends for his warm, generous, sociable qualities. He wrote long letters to dozens of correspondents and gave out money as freely as most people give out advice. He was the sort who would mug at cameras or put salt on a friend's cereal for a joke. He adored children and spent hours playing with them, reading to them, regaling them with tales and eventually writing two travel books for them, *The First Book of Marvels* and a sequel. It sometimes seemed as if he were a child himself.

At 140 pounds, Halliburton was no muscleman; some acquaintances speculated that his extraordinary physical endeavors were fueled by an obsession with proving his masculinity. Although it was a fairly well kept secret during his lifetime, he was evidently homosexual. He took pains to conceal this in his books, but he had numerous gay contacts around the world and at home in California.

Perhaps the pressures of maintaining a dual identity contributed to Halliburton's erratic mood swings. In private life he was often temperamental and he occasionally snapped at reporters, but his devil-may-care image was his stock in trade, and he seldom let it slip. "As long as my books sell 100,000 copies a year," he said, "the cartoonists can have their fun."

Still, he longed for critical approval and began working on a book he hoped would boost his literary reputation. It was to be a biography of another of his heroes, the romantic English poet Rupert Brooke, who died in 1915 at the age of 28. As it turned out, however, Halliburton the biographer had to take a backseat to Halliburton the travel writer.

New Worlds to Conquer appeared two weeks after the 1929 stock market crash. It made the best-seller list but in those dark days that didn't mean much—people just weren't buying books. Halliburton had begun to discover, Oscar Wilde notwithstanding, that living the "wonderful life that is in you" was not cheap or easy. His financial worries were mounting, in part due to huge losses in the crash. His success as an author depended on his ability to think up new ways to

DAMARK
INTERNATIONAL, INC.

THE "GREAT DEAL" COMPANY

PUBLIC NOTICE:
Due to a variety of reasons, (overproductions, discontinued lines, special arrangements with vendors) Damark can offer you name-brand products at **UNBELIEVABLE PRICES!** Just **LOOK** at the values below and order today - ***QUANTITIES ARE LIMITED!***

workSlate — PORTABLE LAPTOP COMPUTER with SOFTWARE

Calculate, communicate, manage time, manipulate information plus use a 2-way speakerphone with this laptop computer and printer!

Workslate Laptop Features:
- Built-in software. Spreadsheet, 2-way speakerphone, memopad, calendar with alarm, clock & timer, calculator & tape recorder.
- Audio tapes include: Travel, Sales Reporter, Loan Analysis, Financial Statements, Cash Mgmt., Marketing Mgmt., Real Estate, Consultant, Electronic Info Services, & Portfolio Analysis.
- Audio instruction tapes: Teach Me Now & Teach Me Later. These tapes guide you step by step through the features of Workslate.
- Also a telephone/speakerphone with auto dialer! • LCD display.
- 46 char. per line/16 lines.
- Built-in 300 baud modem; auto-dial/answer capability.12 page memory. 16K RAM & 64K ROM.
- Each microcassette stores up to 10 wksheets or 45 min. of audio information=250K storage.
- Soft carrying case. • Wt.: Just over 3 lbs.
- Nicad rechargeable batteries & AC adapter (included). Can use 4 "AA" batteries (not included).
- Dim.: 8-1/2"D x 11-1/4"W x 1"H.
- ***Full Factory Warranty!***
- ***Factory New!***

Manufacturer's Suggested Retail: **$1,449.05**

DAMARK PRICE:
$199
Item No. B-1137-111047
Insured Ship/Hand.: $8.00

PRINTER Mfg. Sugg. Retail: **$249.00**
- Includes 6" coiled cable, paper, colored pens, soft case & owner's manual. • Wt: Under 2 lbs.
- Dim.: 7"W x 8-1/2"D x 1-1/2"H.
- Model: WP-100.

DAMARK PRICE: **$69**
Item No. B-1137-111054
Insured Ship/Hand.: $5.00

SHARP — 8x POWER ZOOM VHS CAMCORDER

RECORD YOUR MEMORIES FOR YEARS TO COME with this Sharp VHS-C Camcorder with a high speed electronic shutter! Videos come out "sharp" and clear with this advanced, compact camcorder! Ideal for the video buff!

- 8x Power Zoom lens, variable speed with macro focus.
- Electronic viewfinder for instant playback.
- 1/1000 high speed electronic shutter for blur-free still images
- HQ (High Quality) picture.
- 1/2" CCD image sensor w/F.1.6. • 60 minutes recording time in EP mode. • Auto focus, iris, white balance and date/time.
- 8 lux. • Dim.: 16"H x 4-1/2" W x 11"L.
- Weight: 2.6 lbs. • Model#: VL-C73UA.
- Case model #: VR-7377A
- ***90 Day Factory Warranty!***

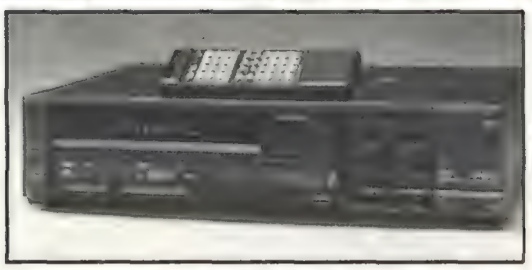
Package includes:
- Carrying case. • 1 hr. battery pack. • AC adapter/charger.
- VHS cassette adapter.• VHS-C blank tape. • A/V output cable. • RF converter. • Strap. • DC out cable.
- VHF connecting cable. • 1 "AA" battery.
- Lithium battery.

FACTORY NEW! FACTORY PERFECT!

Mfg. Sugg. Retail **$1,799.99**

DAMARK PRICE:
$849
Item No. B-1137-112557
Insured Ship/Hand.: $11.00

FAMOUS MAKE — HI-FI VHS VCR with HQ



Experience the superb quality of stereo sound with this Hi-Fi HQ VHS VCR. Now watching a movie isn't just watching a movie...but stepping into phenomenal stereo sound—like at a theater!
- HQ circuitry. • Double azimuth 4-head system.
- Hi-Fi tracking control system. • HiFi Dolby NR.
- 51 function wireless remote. • On-screen programming.
- MTS/SAP stereo tuner.
- 8 event/21 day timer.
- 140 channel cable ready.
- Jet search. • Program search.
- Segment recording.
- Simulcast recording.
- Auto power on. • Power off eject.
- Made in Japan .
- Factory serviced, but like new!
- 90 Day Warranty!

Manufacturer's Suggested Retail: **$1,149.00**

DAMARK PRICE:
$399
Item No. B-1137-110775
Insured Ship/Hand.: $12.50

INTERPLAK — HOME PLAQUE REMOVAL INSTRUMENT

The futuristic toothbrush is here today in this plaque-removing toothbrush! Clinically proven to reduce plaque and endorsed by dentists!
- Cleans teeth virtually plaque free!
- 4 times softer than regular toothbrushes.
- Tufts of bristles rotate 4,200 times per minute in a counter-rotational method.
- American Dental Association approved. • Includes 2 interchangeable heads.
- 3 speed setting.• Cordless.
- Wall mountable holder/charging unit.
- Recharges in its own battery pack, simply plug into wall outlet.
- ***1 Year Factory Warranty!***
- ***Factory New! Factory Perfect!***

Compare At: **$99.00**

DAMARK PRICE:
$69
Item No. B-1137-113647
Insured Ship/Hand.: $5.50

Pk. of 2 Extra Brushes
DAMARK PRICE: **$19**
Item No. B-1137-113654
Insured Ship/Hand.: $3.00

SIMMONS — 8 X 21 COMPACT BINOCULARS

View objects bright and clear with these compact 8 x 21 Binoculars! Better resolution, ideal light and brilliance make these binoculars great for hunters, bird watchers—all sportsman! Ideal for sporting events, concerts, races and hunting!
- Power: 8 x 21.
- Field: 372 ft at 1000 yds.
- Fully coated objective lens.
- Eyepiece guards. • Eyesight compensator.
- Focusing knob. • Straps.
- Weight: 7.1 lbs.
- Zippered storage case.
- Model #:1156.
- **Limited Lifetime Warranty!**
- **Factory New! Factory Perfect!**

Manufacturer's Suggested Retail: **$89.95**

DAMARK PRICE:
$49
Item No. B-1137-114140
Insured Ship/Hand.: $5.00

FOR FASTEST SERVICE CALL TOLL FREE
1-800-950-9090
Customer Service: 612-566-4940

VISA MasterCard DISCOVER

NAME _____
ADDRESS _____
CITY _____ ST ____ ZIP _____
PHONE _____

☐ Check/Money Order ☐ VISA
☐ MasterCard ☐ Discover CARD NO._____ EXP. DATE_____

PLEASE SEND ME:

QTY	DESCRIPTION	ITEM #	S/H/I	PRICE

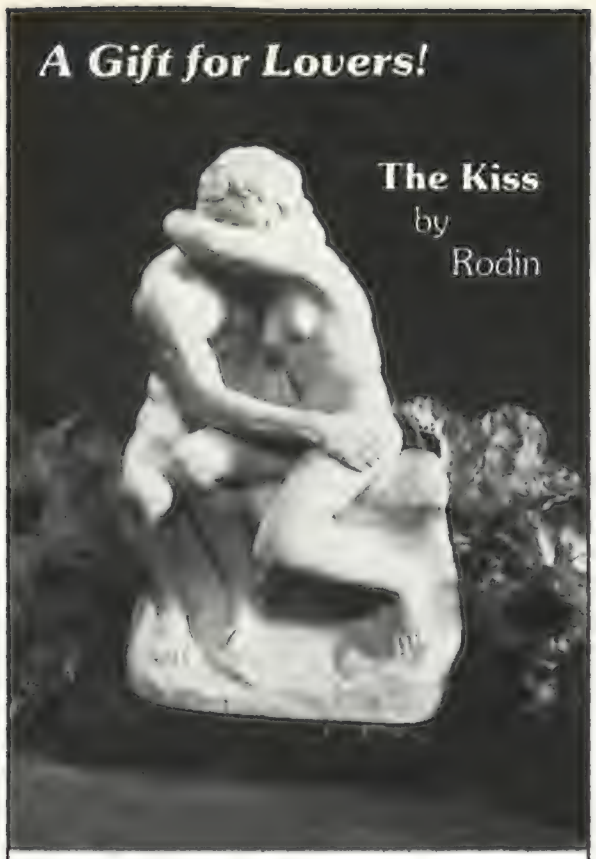
DELIVERY TO 48 U.S. CONTINENTAL STATES ONLY

SUB TOTAL
in MN add 6% Sales Tax
Total S/H/I
GRAND TOTAL

B-1137

FEDERAL EXPRESS **RUSH DELIVERIES** ONLY $3.95 plus normal S/H. Look for the plane & ask your operator!

Send To: DAMARK INTERNATIONAL, INC., 6707 Shingle Creek Parkway, Minneapolis, MN 55430



The Romantic Beauty of Rodin's Le Baiser is superbly reproduced in this 10½", 6 pound statue formed from bonded marble with a marble base. An ever popular masterpiece combining spiritual and physical love with perfect balance. $153 ppd. Check, VISA, MC. Unconditional guarantee. **112 page artbook color catalog of 286 items $6.**

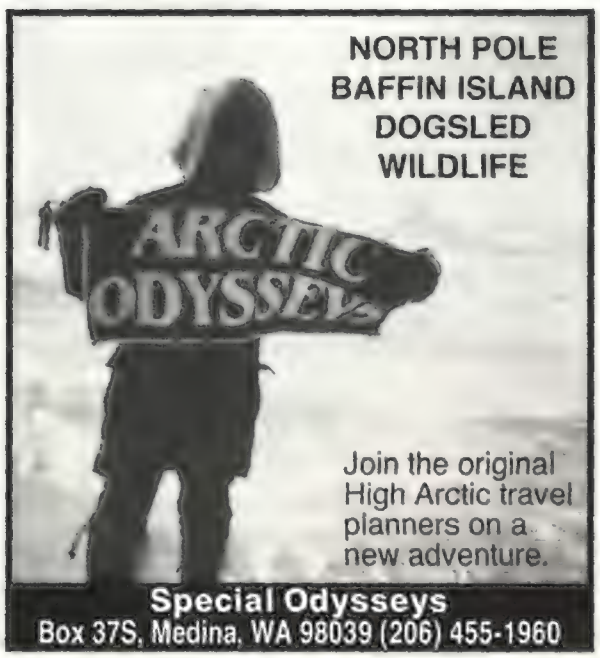
ELEGANZA LTD.
Importers of Fine Statuary

Magnolia Village • 3217 W. Smith #33
Seattle, WA 98199 • 206/283-0609

Photographed by Paul Matsis NY

MothersWork®
MATERNITY FASHIONS

Catalog with swatches and fit guide $3, refundable with order. Visit our stores in: **Atlanta, Arlington Hts., IL, Baltimore, Boston, Charlotte, NC, Chicago, Cleveland, Dallas, Denver, Fair Oaks Mall, VA, Ft. Lauderdale, Harrisburg, PA, W. Hartford, CT, Houston, King of Prussia, PA, Los Angeles, Minneapolis, New Orleans, New York, Philadelphia, Pittsburgh, Princeton, N.J., St. Louis, San Diego, San Francisco, Santa Ana, CA, Stamford, CT, Stanford, CA, Washington, D.C.** Telephone 215-625-0151. 1309 Noble Street, 5th Floor., Dept. SN9C, Phila., PA. 19123



command public attention. The only solution he knew was ever more sensational stunts.

"An adventure not in the air is obsolete," he declared in 1930 when he bought an open-cockpit Stearman biplane, painted it scarlet and named it *The Flying Carpet.* With pilot Moye Stephens, he took off from Paris and zigzagged across three continents on a journey that lasted nearly two years. In Algeria, he marched with the French Foreign Legion and almost passed out in the searing heat of the Sahara. He flew up the slopes of Mount Everest to an elevation of 18,000 feet, nearly ending the journey when he stood to take a picture and the drag of his body stalled the plane. He swam across the Sea of Galilee (his back blistering from sunburn) and hobnobbed with headhunters in Borneo (inventing a story about how they gave him several trophies). It was all vintage Halliburton, but now there was a difference: it wasn't much fun anymore, and he was afraid this would show through in his writing.

It didn't. *The Flying Carpet,* a book about his airborne adventures, received more critical praise than any of his earlier efforts. Halliburton was mobbed wherever he went, but the economy was still locked in the De-

Halliburton, who adored children, talks to Dyak girl after landing in Borneo.

Smithsonian

We're Home Now!

We used to live in captivity, sharing our lives with humans; but we've begun our new lives, on our own, in the wild.

This group portrait was taken at a favorite resting place of ours in the River Gambia National Park. You can read our story in the cover article of the June 1988 SMITHSONIAN.

We hope our portrait reminds everyone that all beings share this planet. And all of you who care about us can enjoy our portrait by ordering a poster-size copy. Here's how:

Full-color posters, 22" by 33", are a great buy at $4. Send address and check to:

Chimps Poster
SMITHSONIAN
Magazine
P.O. Box 23624
Washington, D.C.
20026-0624

COMFORTERS

RE-BUILT

Give new life to your old down, feather or wool comforter. Also, new comforters, pillows, dust skirts, shams and duvet covers at FACTORY DIRECT PRICES. For brochures with fabric samples call: toll free 1-800-942-3636 or in Calif 1-800-367-3840 or write to

Russell's Quilt & Pillow Co.
800-A Columbia St., Dept. SM-3
Brea, California 92621

Our 35th Year

Wildlife & Natural History Expeditions

...bining adventure, learning and vacation to more than 30 areas worldwide.
For free brochure write

Nature Expeditions International
Box 11496 • Dept. SM • Eugene, OR 97440 • (503) 484-6529

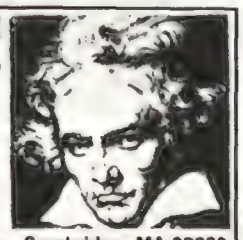
Direct From Woodshop To You!
Enjoy the highest quality redwood furniture at reasonable prices
☐ Chairs ☐ Love Seats
☐ Swings ☐ Tables & more
Free Color Catalog
Adirondack Designs Dept. SN
350 Cypress St, Fort Bragg, CA 95437
Call TOLL FREE: 1-800-222-0343

LEATHER BACKPACK RUGGED ONLY $29.50

HISTORIC EXPLORERS of America required backpacks that were tough! Now YOU can enjoy the richness (smell that leather) and durability of soft, 100% leather in this modern version of the famous trail pack of yesteryear. Rich golden color. All chrome hardware. Roomy 14"x17"x5" cargo compartment plus 3 handy expandable outside pockets. 2" wide adjustable shoulder straps. Offers 1,000 uses for any outdoorsman and a touch of class for those "long hours on the trail." Send $29.50 + $2.90 delivery. Use 30 days, money back if not pleased. MasterCard & Visa accepted (phone 312-445-6166). C.O.D. require $5 deposit. Order today! Midwest Company, Dept. L-1119, 9043 S. Western Ave., Chicago, Ill 60620. Special 2 packs for $59 prepaid. Our 50th year.

BONUS: ORDER NOW RECEIVE A COMPASS FREE

CLASSIC T-SHIRTS!
Beethoven, Hemingway, Da Vinci, Jung, J.F.K., Mozart, Shakespeare, Cheshire Cat, Twain, Darwin, Van Gogh, Gandhi, Nietzsche, Poe, Freud, Austen, Sherlock Holmes, others.



T-Shirt: (white or lt. blue) $11.75, 4/$42.
Sweatshirt: (white or grey) $20, 2/$38.
Sizes: S, M, L, XL. **Ship:** $1.75 per order.
Illustrated brochure: 75¢ (free with order)
Historical Products, Box 220 SF Cambridge, MA 02238

Fun That Lasts.

The fun never stops with our playsets, built from safe, durable 4x4 redwood. So call or write for our free color catalog.
WOODPLAY
Dept. SM • PO Box 27904 • Raleigh, NC 27611 • (919) 832-2970

pression and sales of the book were abysmal. The plane trip had cost him $50,000 and he was flat broke. So he became desperate enough to accept moneymaking schemes that ranged from endorsing coffee in magazine ads to starring in a third-rate feature film called *India Speaks.*

Reluctantly, Halliburton agreed to contract with the Bell Newspaper Syndicate for 50 weekly articles. He went to Cuba to charge up San Juan Hill like Teddy Roosevelt, then crossed the Atlantic to revisit some of his old haunts. He followed in Hannibal's footsteps across the Alps with a docile pachyderm from the Paris zoo—she was named Elysabethe Dalrymple. "Dally," who played the harmonica with her trunk, entertained throngs of spectators on her way up the Great St. Bernard Pass into Italy. On the way down, however, her feet developed such bad blisters that Halliburton decided to ship her back to Paris in a boxcar. He visited her three days later bearing two pounds of sugar and a new harmonica.

As with *The Flying Carpet,* sales of his next book, *Seven League Boots,* a collection of his newspaper pieces, were weak. To make matters worse, attendance at his lectures was thinning. It was 1937 and the country was preoccupied with the looming war, but Halliburton needed cash as badly as ever. He was building a spectacular ridgetop house in South Laguna Beach, California, 60 miles below Los Angeles, and he was entertaining extravagantly in a social circle that included silent-film star Ramon Novarro, bodybuilder Leopold De Sola, aviatrix Pancho Barnes and photographer George Hurrell. Despite hard times, there was no letup in Halliburton's generosity: he built his parents a house in Memphis and sent them on a European tour.

After enduring a decade and a half of constant travel and the relentless pressures of producing one book after another, Halliburton no longer had many illusions about the carefree life

Maupintour

Discover a grand style of escorted travel. Small groups, professional managers, one price covers everything. Treat yourself to the best!

BLACK SEA

10 day cruise from Athens to Venice. Mykonos, Corfu, Istanbul, Yalta, Odessa, Nesselbur, Dubrovnik. Express train from Venice to Milan. 16 days.

TURKEY

Hittite art treasures, Istanbul, Goreme Valley cave dwellings, Aphrodisias, Ephesus, Troy, Bosphorus cruise. 15 days.

CENTRAL ASIA

Soviet Asia's greatest cities Alma Ata, Bukhara, Samarkand, Tbilisi, Tashkent, Erevan. Plus Ararat Valley, Caucasus, Moscow. 21 days.

FREE BROCHURES. For a copy of Maupintour's ☐ *Europe* or ☐ *Soviet Union* (Black Sea) tour brochures, ask your travel agent, call or check box and mail to Maupintour, 1515 St. Andrews Dr., Lawrence, KS 66046.

quality escorted tours since 1951 Maupintour

name

address

city/state/zip

my travel agent *ssn-bta-9*

Telephone toll-free... 800-255-4266

One of history's most famous coins...

Napoleon's Gold

1806-1814

Guaranteed authentic gold 20 Franc "Napoleon"

At least 174 years old!

One of Napoleon's lasting achievements was to institute the gold 20 Franc coin, commonly called the "Napoleon." After declaring himself Emperor in 1806, he issued these magnificent gold coins bearing his portrait. They circulated in the First Empire from the height of his power until his defeat at Waterloo.

Guaranteed genuine and select quality

International Coins & Currency, Inc. has located a small group of select Very Fine gold Napoleons and certified each coin as an authentic heirloom of the Napoleonic era. As a special offer to new customers, these gold coins are being sold at the following prices: $295 each; 3 coins, $875; 5 coins, $1,395. Limit 5. **(Order #10698).**

To order by major credit card, call toll-free

1-800-451-4463 at any time. Or send your check or money order to: International Coins & Currency, Inc., 11 E. State St., Box 218, Dept. 817, Montpelier, Vermont 05602. Add $5 postage and insurance for one coin; two or more shipped postpaid. **100% No-Risk Guarantee:** 30-day return privilege.

of a merry wanderer. Increasingly he coveted security and longed for a more serene existence, but he seemed to be caught in a trap. His very adventurousness and his early success at making it pay had set that trap. Now he knew no other way to earn a living. Like the millions of Americans whose humdrum lives he had sought to avoid, Richard Halliburton—international hero, world-class romantic, legend in his own time—was working only for a paycheck.

In the spring of 1938, he announced that he would undertake one last adventure. It would be an exploration of his own country, and it would result in a farewell book called *The Royal Road to Romance in the U.S.A.* But Halliburton being Halliburton, he would give it a headline-grabbing kickoff by building a Chinese junk in Hong Kong and, with a captain and a full crew, sailing 9,000 miles to San Francisco in time for the Golden Gate International Exposition in the spring of 1939.

He named the vessel *Sea Dragon* and adorned the hull with ferocious red-and-yellow dragons. With its dazzling paint job, vermilion sails and three poop decks, it was the talk of the Kowloon docks. In more prosperous times Halliburton might have reveled in the attention, but now he found himself in a deep funk. To finance the project, he had mortgaged his house and taken on backers. He planned to make the junk pay by charging fairgoers $1 a head for a cruise around San Francisco Bay. But cost overruns were rampant, and long delays meant he might not get there in time. To make matters worse, the Formosa Strait was patrolled by pirates and Japanese warships, and the junk turned out to be frighteningly unstable. It rolled perilously and sat so low in the water that the portholes had to be boarded up.

Fifty years ago this month, after a terrifying false start that forced a return for extensive renovations, the *Sea Dragon* left Hong Kong. Two weeks

New Natural Way To Sleep

Pure Cotton Knit

Tee-PJ's resemble a T-shirt, but over a foot longer. Special knit gives when you move, eases up when you relax. No bind, no bunch, no chafe, no buttons, no ironing! Most comfortable sleeper you've ever worn or your money back. (Great for Ladies, too.) Choose snow white or soft blue. S-M-L-XL (to ensure best fit include height-weight) Order NOW, while prices include postage!

$14 ea. 3 for $33 (SAVE $9)

Long sleeve style (not shown)
$18 ea. 3 for $44 (SAVE $10)

WITTMANN TEXTILES
Dept. 245, Hobe Sound, FL 33475
Shipments to Florida add 6% sales tax.
NATURAL FIBER SPECIALISTS SINCE 1955

ALASKA WILDLAND ADVENTURES

Natural History Safaris
7, 10, & 12 days
Denali Park
Kenai Refuge
Seacoast Glaciers

"Why sightsee Alaska when you can experience it!"
1-800-334-8730 P.O. Box 259, Trout Lake, WA 98650

europeds
Cycling, hiking, skiing Europe.

1989
CYCLING — Cycling tours in the French provinces.
HIKING — Hiking Switzerland's Berner Oberland.
MOUNTAIN BIKING — Mountain-biking combined with glacier skiing in the Swiss Alps.

883 Sinex Ave.
Pacific Grove, CA
USA 93950
(408) 372-1173

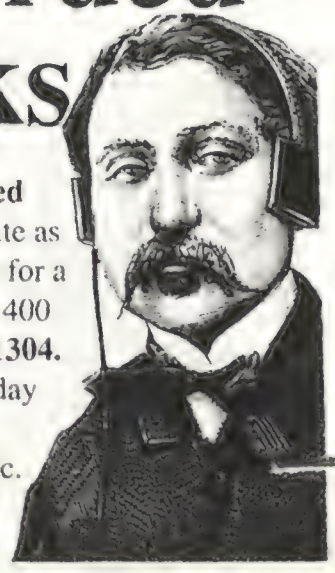
HUMMINGBIRD PENDANT

Sterling—$45; 14K—$230
18" neckchain is included
velvet box, satisf. guaranteed

VISA/MC (703) 548-5994

Vern Wayne Pond
105 N. Union St.
Alexandria, VA 22314

Recorded Books



Listen to **unabridged** bestsellers on cassette as you drive. Call now for a free catalog of over 400 titles: **1-(800)-638-1304.** Ask about easy 30-day rentals by mail.
Recorded Books, Inc.
Box 409, Charlotte Hall, MD 20622

In 1933 movie, star journalist romances maiden. Low-budget flick was a flop.

later, the seas were calm and all had gone well halfway to Midway. Then the weather turned. On March 24, the liner *President Coolidge*, 1,800 miles west of Hawaii, received a message from the *Sea Dragon*: SOUTHERLY GALES . . . RAIN SQUALLS . . . LEE RAIL UNDER WATER . . . WET BUNKS . . . HARDTACK . . . BULLY BEEF . . . HAVING WONDERFUL TIME . . . WISH YOU WERE HERE INSTEAD OF ME. Gale-force winds and 40-foot seas were battering the *Coolidge*, and the captain ordered a double lookout to watch for the *Sea Dragon*. A bottle of champagne was offered for a sighting. It was never claimed.

Richard Halliburton may have been hoisted with his own petard. Before sailing, he had told friends he might "play dead" again to inflate a few headlines. Suspicious of another ruse, the Navy waited six weeks before launching a search. When they finally did comb 108,000 square miles, they found nothing.

Some of Halliburton's admirers took solace in the fact that his death at age 39, in full sail and midadventure, was a fitting finale to a swashbuckling life. Surely it was the sort of thing he'd

BUILD YOUR NEST ON DATAW ISLAND. OTHERS HAVE.

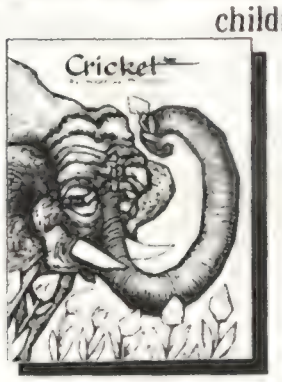
Settle down to a place that's surrounded with pristine water. Clean, clear air. And far, far away from tourists. Just six miles east of Beaufort, SC, Dataw Island is a private community that offers a flock of activities, like championship golf, tennis and fine dining at a magnificent clubhouse. Plus fishing and boating. Homesites begin at $40,000. And homes, including site, range from $145,000 to over $300,000. Come for a Dataw Discovery Getaway. After all, why fly south for the winter when you can live there? *Discover Dataw Island.* 1-800-848-3838.

DATAW ISLAND

Dataw Island Realty, P.O. Box 819, Beaufort, SC 29901, (803) 838-3838. Arthur F. Levin, Broker in Charge. Obtain the Property Report required by Federal law and read it before signing anything. No Federal agency has judged the merits or value, if any, of this property. This offer void where prohibited by law. A Community by Alcoa Properties, Inc. ALCOA MS1

Cricket
the magazine for children

. . . is for very special children who are curious about their world, who love to read, who have adventurous minds and active imaginations . . .
children just like yours!



"A fine literary magazine for children, this monthly has no living peers. . . . Unfortunate, indeed, are those who pass through the years of 6 to 12 unacquainted with CRICKET."
–BOOKLIST

$14.95 for an EIGHT-ISSUE TRIAL subscription. **Send no money.** We will bill you later. Save over $10.00 off the regular twelve-issue price. Order now by calling toll free or by sending us the coupon below!

Name _____
Address _____
_____
City, State, Zip _____

1-800-435-6850 (in IL, 1-800-892-6831)
CRICKET, Dept. S1
P.O. Box 300, Peru, Illinois 61354

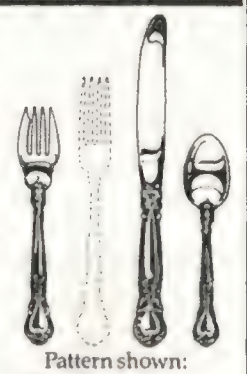
ARCHAEOLOGICAL TOURS *LED BY NOTED SCHOLARS*
1989 TOURS:

THAILAND *November 88 & January 89*
EGYPT *February & November 89*
GUATEMALA *February & November*
INDONESIA *March & August*
MOROCCO/SPAIN *April*
CYPRUS/SANTORINI/CRETE *April*
SICILY & SOUTHERN ITALY *May & September*
ANATOLIAN TURKEY *May & September*
EASTERN TURKEY *June*
TREASURES OF BYZANTIUM *May*
GREECE *May*
ANASAZI FOUR CORNERS *May*
CAVES & CASTLES *June*
HIMALAYAN KINGDOMS *July*
CHINA
Silk Route *May*
Ancient Capitals *Jun. & Oct.*
Yangtze River *Aug. - Sept.*
ISRAEL REVISITED *October*
MALTA/SARDINIA/CORSICA *October*

archaeological tours
30 E. 42 St. Ste. 1202SM, NY,NY 10017•(212)986-3054

MISSING A PIECE OF YOUR PATTERN?

Now you can replace pieces or add to your sterling silver collection at up to 75% off retail prices. We specialize in new and used flatware and holloware, with over a thousand patterns in stock. Call or write for a free inventory of your sterling. *(We also buy sterling, with a careful appraisal for maximum value.)*



Pattern shown:
Chantilly by Gorham

Beverly Bremer
SILVER SHOP
3164 Peachtree Rd. NE, Dept. SM
Phone (404) 261-4009
Atlanta, GA 30305
Hours 10-5, Mon.-Sat.

had in mind 20 years earlier when he summarized his emerging philosophy in a letter to his parents: "And when my time comes to die, I'll be able to die happy, for I will have done and seen and heard and experienced all the joy, pain, thrills—every emotion that any human ever had—and I'll be especially happy if I am spared a stupid, common death in bed."

But many among his devoted legions refused to believe that the invincible Richard Halliburton had gone down at all. He was hanging out somewhere, they said, waiting for the right moment to reappear. One rumor had him living on a desert island with Amelia Earhart, whose plane had disappeared in the South Pacific two years earlier. In mid-June of 1939 a picture caption in *Time* read, "The late (?) Richard Halliburton." And even as recently as 1976 an elderly woman was quoted in the *Los Angeles Times* saying, "Do you think he'll ever come back? He was so beautiful."

Halliburton's unstable junk rolls in the wind near Hong Kong before starting on its doomed journey half a century ago.

Liza Minnelli

. . . Listens to

Performance Today

Brought to you by the Chrysler Corporation Fund on National Public Radio.

Bringing America the best is a credo at Chrysler. Witness "Performance Today," a sweeping celebration of the Arts in America, with specials for every creative taste.

It's classical and contemporary, the brilliance of music in America, featuring renowned composers from Bach to Brubeck.

And it's an incisive presentation of the most exciting new directions in Theatre, Dance, Literature and Film, with in-depth commentary by expert reviewers.

Enjoy "Performance Today," two richly fulfilling hours, Monday through Friday, underwritten in part by a major grant from the Chrysler Corporation Fund.

Consult your local listings for times and National Public Radio stations.

CHRYSLER FUND

An Exceptional Offer
For The Exceptional Reader

Choose either of these classic sets at up to $125 off the published price

Here is a rare opportunity to acquire either the **Complete Works of Jane Austen,** or **The Canterbury Tales,** at a saving up to $125, and start building up a library of fine editions unavailable anywhere else, by joining an international circle of book lovers– **The Folio Society of London, England.**

CLASSICS & CURIOS

Our publications range from classics like Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* and comic gems like *Gentlemen Prefer Blondes*, to neglected masterpieces and curiosities that we feel deserve a wider audience: over 140 books from which to choose.

BEAUTIFULLY PRODUCED BOOKS

Each book is given special care in every area of production: individually designed bindings in a variety of materials; carefully chosen, elegant typefaces to ensure legibility and grace; high-quality makings of paper; and a special protective slip-case for each book.

THE BEST IN ILLUSTRATION

The Folio Society is unique among publishers in the extent of its commitment to the art of illustration. All our books are illustrated, many specially commissioned from leading artists.

To: **Folio Books Ltd.**, 198 Avenue of Americas, New York, NY 10013 [tel. (212) 219-0890]

Please send me the set I have decided upon below and bill me the amount indicated as an introduction to The Folio Society. If I decide to become a member I will keep the set at the introductory price as my 1989 Presentation Volume and notify you of my four choices for the year within three weeks. Otherwise I will return the set in good condition and be refunded in full. I understand that as a member I have the right to return any book if not completely satisfied. **Send no money now. You will be billed the amount indicated upon receipt.**

☐ THE COMPLETE WORKS OF JANE AUSTEN [regular price $150, **only** $25]

☐ THE CANTERBURY TALES [regular price $135,**only** $20]

Name _____
(PLEASE USE BLOCK CAPITALS)

Address _____

City _____ State _____ Zip Code _____

Signature _____ Date _____

D618

THE FOLIO JANE AUSTEN

All of the novels of the 'incomparable Jane', reprinted in full, along with a selection of her *Shorter Works*. This Folio Society edition has been in constant demand since it was first published. Seven volumes, each with wood engravings by Joan Hassall RE. *Quarter cloth with patterned paper sides. 9"x 5 3/4". Slip-cased.* **Special introductory price $25.** (published price $150: **save $125**)

THE CANTERBURY TALES

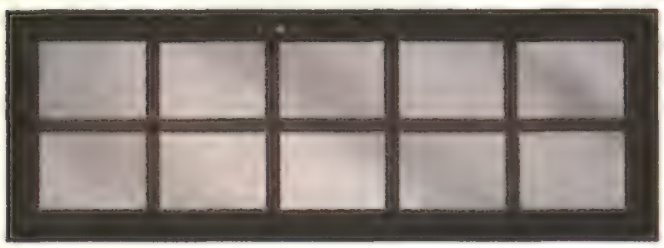
Follow Chaucer's pilgrims as they weave 24 of literature's most amusing tales. This prized work is printed in its original Middle English along with a modern English translation by David Wright, which has been acclaimed as "the finest ever done."*Three-volume set, quarter-bound in leather with cloth sides. 9 1/2"x 5 5/8". Slip-cased.* **Special introductory price $ 20.** (published price $135: **save $115**)

THE FOLIO SOCIETY

Founded in 1947, The Folio Society brings book lovers everywhere distinctive, superbly illustrated, slip–cased volumes of fiction, poetry, history, travel and memoirs—often available nowhere else.

MUCH MORE THAN A BOOK CLUB

By joining The Folio Society you will become a member of an exclusive literary society, with privileges at our gallery and reading room in the heart of London, as well as receiving an invitation to our annual literary debate and tour. Members also receive a free subscription to our own literary quarterly.



Windows.

Windowscaping.℠

The newest idea in home design and redecorating is called Windowscaping.℠ It's a way of using exciting window options to bring the outdoors in and make rooms come alive with light and warmth. Talk to the Windowscaping experts at your Pella Window Store.® And discover the difference between ordinary windows and Pella® Windows.

Free Windowscaping Idea Book.

I plan to ☐ build ☐ remodel ☐ replace.

Name_____

Address_____

City_____ State____ Zip_____

Phone_____

Coupon answered within 24 hours.

Please mail to: Pella, Dept. C16C9, 100 Main St., Pella, IA 50219.

© 1989 Rolscreen Company

The Pella Window Store®

Windows, Doors, Sunrooms & Skylights

The J. Peterman shirt.
(99% Thos. Jefferson, 1% Peterman.)

Jefferson disliked stuffy people, stuffy houses, stuffy societies. So he changed a few things. Law. Gardening. Government. Architecture.

Of the thousand castles, mansions, chateaux you can walk through today, only Monticello, only Jefferson's own mansion, makes you feel so comfortable you want to live in it.

I think you will feel the same about his 18th century shirt. Classic. Simple. Livable.

Unbleached handwoven muslin, blue or natural. Wooden buttons. Sizes XS, S, M, L, XL. Price: $33. We pay shipping.

Call (800) 231-7341 (outside Kentucky)
(606) 231-7064 (from Kentucky)
Free shipping anywhere in U.S.A.
Visa and MasterCard accepted.
Absolute satisfaction, or your money back.

Catalogue on request

The J. Peterman Company
257 Midland Avenue, Lexington, Kentucky 40507

© 1989 The J. Peterman Company

Book reviews

Dreamings: The Art of Aboriginal Australia
Edited by Peter Sutton
Asia Society Galleries/George Braziller, $65; paperback, $45

Earlier in this century, artists and collectors generally ignored the context of the sacred in their acquisition of ritualistic works of art. Picasso once remarked that the only things he needed to know about Africa could be found in the ebony carvings he so admired. In essence, many traditional objects were stripped of their holy purpose and, despite the best intentions of curators, valued for strictly esthetic reasons. One aim of

Aboriginal acrylic tells of origins of water holes and streams near Japingka.

Secrets of Time Revealed

The 18-karat gold plated, manually wound, Skeleton Watch by Itraco lets you observe its intricate 17-jewel Swiss movement as it ticks away the hours. A timely gift or self-indulgence. Men's, women's models $359 each. Pocket watch $319. Satisfaction guaranteed.

Call 800-422-4208
to order or for more information

Gabanshire Co.
Importing Innovators
4105 E. Madison, Suite 350,
Seattle, WA 98112 206/328-4732

U.S. SPACE CAMP®

Register now for a week-long adventure into astronaut training and simulated Space Shuttle missions. Grades 4-6 for **U.S. SPACE CAMP** in Alabama and Florida. Grades 7-12 for **U.S. SPACE ACADEMY**. Write **U.S. SPACE CAMP '89**, Box 1680, Huntsville, AL 35807, or call toll-free **1-800-63-SPACE**, in Alabama call **205-837-3400**.

Jacquelynn's
China Matching Service
Coalport-Franciscan-Lenox-Royal Doulton-Royal Worcester-Minton-Spode-Wedgwood
Discontinued patterns bought and sold
219 N. Milwaukee St. Dept. S
Milwaukee, WI 53202-5803
414-272-8880

NEW MODELS FOR 1989

BORN TO TRAVEL

Whether you check it as baggage with your luggage or Bermuda or carry one of our rigid kit models to the closest river or lake, a Folbot is still the best way to travel on water. Stable as a rock, quiet and efficient to paddle, the Folbots have been an outstanding value for over 55 years.

KITS from $350
FOLDING from $1025

Also rotomolded polyethylene & fiberglass Folbots, sailrigs and many other accessories

FOLBOT
FREE COLOR CATALOG
Call **1-800-533-5099**
or write
Folbot, Inc
PO Box 70877, Dept. SM
Charleston, SC 29415

FACTORY DIRECT PRICES — SATISFACTION GUARANTEED

RARE COINS Gold coins, silver dollars, commemoratives, sets, collections. Our speciality since 1953. America's finest inventory. Large illustrated catalogue A-409, regularly $5, special price, $2.
BOWERS AND MERENA GALLERIES
Box 1224-R, Wolfeboro, NH 03894

Distinctive Journeys to Extraordinary Destinations

INNERASIA EXPEDITIONS
INNERASIA EXPEDITIONS
2627H LOMBARD STREET
SAN FRANCISCO, CA 94123
(800) 551-1769
(415) 922-0448

SWISS ALPS

Moderate DAY hiking tours, 2 or 4 weeks. Ride up above tree line and hike down. Over 50 optional length hikes basing one week at 10 charming mountain villages in 3 or 4 star hotels. Write for free brochure

ALPINE ADVENTURE TRAILS TOURS
783H Cliffside Dr
Akron, OH 44313
swissair

Statesmanlike comfort for home or office.

Our hand-crafted leather furniture in traditional or contemporary styles is of the finest construction available. Top grain leathers. Solid brass trim. Fully guaranteed.

H 41" W 33" D 35"
$699

Send $5.00 for catalog (Credited to your first purchase)

Prices subject to change. Shipping costs extra. No COD.

YORK LEATHER COLLECTION OF HICKORY
Department S-3 · Box 785 · Hickory, NC 28603

World's Largest Bronze Supplier
FREDERIC REMINGTON
BRONZE COLLECTION
Cast from original

"BRONCO BUSTER"
23" $375.00
"Lost wax casting"
HENRY BONNARD BRONZE CO. AND ASSOCIATES
4305 S. Highway 17-92
Casselberry, FL 32707
407-339-9103
1-800-521-3179
Call or Write for Free Catalog
Marble bases and shpg. & hdlg. additional

Dreamings is to prevent this from happening to Australia's traditional art.

Sutton's book—in fact a catalog accompanying an exhibition of 103 works touring the United States through the spring—is what every scholarly study longs to be: beautifully designed, superbly researched and electrifying to read. With the utmost respect for aboriginal tradition, its contributors outline the often alien worldview of a people left utterly alone for some 30,000 years.

Most aboriginal art depicts what are called "Dreamings." At their simplest, the Dreamings simultaneously represent ancestral beings, places associated with these totemic creatures, and the mythological events that invest such landmarks with a sacred character. By focusing on the Dreamings, these works of art instantly achieve multiple levels of richness. They are, first of all, beautiful to look at—typically crosshatched or pointillist abstractions, though some clans favor the pictorial and might even indulge a solemn eroticism. Sometimes the same works can also be maps of sorts, revealing the stylized geography of the Dreaming. But most impressively, the paintings and carvings embrace a complex iconography, as rich as anything in Dürer, where circles and dots represent campsites and paths, where elaborate rituals are captured in a single freeze-frame. Last of all, the objects—sculptures, cave and bark paintings in the past, watercolors and acrylics today—may be elements of secret religious ceremonies only for the initiated.

One of the most remarkable features of this symbol-laden art lies in its continuity. Like the hippest cutting-edge conceptualism, much traditional aboriginal artwork is only temporary: sand or body paintings, objects that are destroyed during rites, toas (sculptured sticks) left as markers to weather and rot. Yet the Dreamings and their motifs, passed on from generation to generation, are as eternal as Platonic ideas or Jungian archetypes. So it is that schools of aboriginal artists who work with up-to-date materials flourish, though their canvases employ the same images as those used by long-dead ancestors. In part this persistence of vision is maintained through collective enterprise, with clan administrators distributing paints while advisers make sure that the artist remains faithful to the Dreaming.

Still, many contemporary aboriginal artists have been accused of demeaning the sacred, of transforming their culture into a commodity. In a sense, this must be true, for one can hardly expect a people living in the modern age to maintain the purity of the isolated millennia gone by. What would seem to matter is that for today's aboriginal painters the Dreamings, reverence for the land, and faithfulness to tradition help them create a vital, even avant-garde art. And to that art, both past and present, *Dreamings* provides a pioneering and eye-opening introduction.

Michael Dirda
Writer and editor, *Washington Post Book World*

No Place But Here: A Teacher's Vocation in a Rural Community
Garret Keizer
Viking, $15.95

"I am not the first to note," writes Garret Keizer, "that there are two Vermonts: the Vermont of ski lodges, craft

COMBINE A SUPERB VACATION AND A SHREWD BUY

Mercedes-Benz European Delivery Program

Buy this 300 Class or any other new Mercedes in the U.S. for factory delivery at our Tourist Delivery Center in West Germany and enjoy significant purchase savings . . . special low airfares* . . . a free night's stay in a first-class Stuttgart area hotel selected by Mercedes-Benz. Then go on to enjoy a European vacation like none before, with return shipment of your car prearranged. Return the coupon for a free brochure, or call 1-800-245-7001 toll free anytime. Better yet, see your authorized Mercedes-Benz dealer today.

*Available only through Lufthansa, Pan Am or TWA.

Send coupon to:
Mercedes-Benz of North America, Inc.
P.O. Box 751017, Memphis, TN 38175-1017

Please send your 1989 European Delivery brochure to:

Name_____

Address_____

City_____

State_____ Zip_____

© 1989 Mercedes-Benz of N.A., Inc., Montvale, NJ C3

Omaha Steaks International
Since 1917

Try a little tenderness Make those special occasions truly memorable! Just try a little tenderness. Candlelight, soft music, and magnificent, aged Filet Mignons. Perfect. Experts select and prepare each filet! Their artistry in cutting and aging is your assurance of utmost enjoyment. Steaks arrive frozen. Complete satisfaction guaranteed. **INTRODUCTORY OFFER:**

Six 6-oz. Filet Mignons, 1¼" thick (reg. $57.95) $29.95
(plus $5.50 shipping/handling)

YOU SAVE $28.00!
SAVE EVEN MORE...
Twelve 6-oz. Filets at Extra special price of..... $58.95
(plus $5.50 shipping/handling)

OFFER VALID IN 48 STATES UNTIL MAR. 31, 1989.
Limit - 2 packages per order
Phone or mail order. Use major credit card and
Call Free 1-800-228-9055
Order today or write for FREE catalog and 10% discount coupon.
Omaha Steaks International
Dept. 1663/ P.O. Box 3300 / Omaha, NE 68103

boutiques, and fine restaurants; and the Vermont of rusted trailers, failing farms, and the endless cough."

In 1979, Keizer, then in his mid-20s, moved from New Jersey to Vermont number two. There, in the rural "Northeast Kingdom" of the state, he took the job he still holds as English teacher at Lake Region Union High School. In *No Place But Here*, his first book, the author amply demonstrates that there is more to Vermont than meets the eye of the casual tourist. At the same time, in 15 pithy chapter essays, Keizer serves notice that there is still elbow room amid the orthodoxies of his profession for the occasional iconoclast.

Books by or about fire-breathing teachers are not new, of course. What's fresh and even exhilarating about Keizer's book is its locale—an uncelebrated, backwater corner of New England—and his commitment to this place, to altering the lives of his students. On subjects ranging from student courtesy to teenage sex, Keizer opens up his classroom and his commitment with wry wit and rare zeal.

Shortly after his arrival, the author discovered that the ironically named Northeast Kingdom is, for his students, the kind of no-future, no-jobs American place that inspires the phrase "anywhere but here." Isolated and unexposed (except through television) to the outside world, kids entering his classes too often lack confidence in themselves and in their culture. "How come," one of the pupils asks Keizer, "on television, when there's somebody from Vermont, they always make him look dumb?"

Keizer's basic antidote to this collective inferiority complex is a blend of tough-mindedness and tenderness. "Puberty is beautiful; adolescence can be as cheap and trashy as the interests that prey upon it." Teenagers, he insists, "do not want to be adolescents. They want to be young women and men." Acting ambitiously on that notion, Keizer has the ninth-grade sons and daughters of farmers and mill workers reading *Oresteia*, the *Odyssey*, *Macbeth*, *The Return of the Native*. He expects great can-do effort—and, judging from the numerous examples of intellectual growth among his students, often gets it.

At the same time, Keizer keeps his finger on the pulse of what his students are experiencing outside the classroom.

HOME STUDY COURSES
Kindergarten through 8th Grade.
High-quality home study courses developed by certified teachers at outstanding private school. Home is your classroom, you are the teacher. Success is easy with step-by-step instructions. No prior experience required. Start any time. Transfer to other schools. All materials included. 350,000 student users in over 80 years. Equal opportunity. Write or call for free catalog.
CALVERT SCHOOL
Established 1897 (301) 243-6030
Dept. S39, Tuscany Rd., Baltimore, MD 21210

GALAPAGOS
You, 9 other adventurers and our licensed naturalist will sail by yacht to explore more islands than any other Galapagos expedition.
50 Trip dates. Machu Picchu Option.
FREE BROCHURE
INCA FLOATS 415-420-1550
1311S 63rd ST, EMERYVILLE, CA 94608

SPACE BEDS®
"for the rest of your life"
CERTIFIED INVESTMENT QUALITY ALL HARDWOOD
WALL BEDS
PLATFORM BEDS
FOLDING COUCHES
BOOKCASES
DRESSERS · CHESTS
FREE CATALOG
SEND OR PHONE 415-552-8616
1300 - 17th. St., Dept. S, . . San Francisco, CA., 94107
. . We Ship Anywhere . . Factory Showroom

RELAXATION RESPONSE
The ultimate chair for total mind and body stress relief.
★ Real leather
★ Fully adjustable
Reduces muscle tension, alleviates back pain and improves circulation.
BackSaver FREE 16 pg. Catalog 1-800-251-2225 or write:
53 Jeffrey Ave., Dept. S33, Holliston, MA 01746 In MA (617) 429-5940

This Year, Go Wild.

Come see the wildlife in Grand Teton and Yellowstone National Parks. Stay in the Wild West town of Jackson. You'll find your own ways to go wild in Jackson Hole, Wyoming.

JACKSON HOLE
~ WYOMING ~
JACKSON HOLE VISITORS COUNCIL
P.O. Box 982, Dept. 229, Jackson, WY 83001
1-800-782-0011 ext. 229
1-307-733-0355 ext. 229

11th ANNUAL 1989 CULTURAL
TOURS TO TURKEY
"The Cradle of Civilization"
FOLKLORIC, HISTORICAL, GASTRONOMICAL
See Mt. Ararat, Cappadocia, Hieropolis, Ephesus Virgin Mary's House, St. Pauls Church, Istanbul Blue Mosque; Cruise the Bosphorus, Yachting in the Aegean... See Black Sea Coast, East Turkey and much more.
A beautiful country, good weather, friendly people, great quality, experienced staff, reasonable rates... quality hotels, great food, great shopping.
Handicraft and folk dance shows, performances, live music, visits to villages, a great vacation and a learning experience, for active people.
For A Brochure Cultural Turkish Tours
TOUR 1: May 25 - June 15
TOUR 2: June 17 - July 9
TOUR 3: July 10 - Aug. 1
Bora Özkök - 13941 Northfield
Oak Park, MI 48237
(313) 542-8263

Without overdramatizing, he shows us the backdrop of unemployed parents, failed farms, teenage pregnancy, sexual abuse. "A teacher," he writes, "has been set apart from young people by age and by profession, and yet is in full view of them, and thus able to witness their struggles and admire their graces with an appreciation that peers and even parents may lack."

"If you want to get in trouble in a school," reads one of his many aphorisms, "take your job seriously." His students keep copious journals, work late into the night on a newspaper, read biographies of women as well as of men, do grammar lessons "where the antecedent of the pronoun 'she' is doctor, lawyer, or Indian chief."

Lest such classroom feats sound self-congratulatory, this teacher-author is, throughout, very much the self-critic. Sometimes his perspective is bitingly humorous: "One redeeming fact about being a high school teacher is that you are too busy to take your own abstract thinking very seriously, and too lowly regarded for anyone else to."

Keizer occasionally takes bitter, sweeping pokes at easy targets. Here the sympathy he has for a sexually abused student runs dry for whole groups of faceless professionals beyond the classroom: "The legislature passes a tougher child-support law and adjourns. The lawyers pull out the law's teeth and run for the legislature. The sociology professors discuss changing trends in the family and order another salad. But every day the girl with scalded feet gets out of bed and comes to school and sits two yards from my desk, burdened, twisted, hoisted and let fall by a score of halfhearted commitments. . . ."

Nonetheless, *No Place But Here* is a seasoned, razor-sharp testament to the complexity and fulfillment of a beleaguered yet essential vocation. Garret Keizer can do the truly remarkable: he can make a reader yearn to go back to high school.

Frank Levering
Virginia writer and orchardist

Januarius MacGahan: The Life and Campaigns of an American War Correspondent
Dale L. Walker
Ohio University Press, $29.95

Januarius MacGahan (1844-78) was an Ohio-born journalist who spent much of his brief life and virtually all of his

Meet the Meerkats.
Are they inhabitants of another planet or a crowd waiting for the bus? Perky little meerkats band together in groups for survival in the Kalahari Desert.
Smithsonian
Smithsonian Meerkats
MEERKAT SCULPTURE in hand-painted cold cast bronze, 5"h. 8030 $40.00 (Members $36.00) (s/h 3.30).
T-SHIRTS. 50% poly/50% cotton. 2988 Adult sizes Sm., Md., Lg., X-Lg. Each $10.95 (Members $9.85) (s/h 2.45).
MUG. 7302 $7.50 (Members $6.75) (s/h 2.15).
CREDIT CARD PHONE ORDERS
OR FAX US

V141

Name	Item #	Quant.	Size	Price	Shipping (s/h)	Total
Address						
City						
State Zip						

☐ Check ☐ VISA ☐ MC ☐ AE TOTAL

Acct. Exp.

Telephone # ( ) I am a Smithsonian Associate ☐ YES ☐ NO

SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION Dept. 0006, Wash, D.C. 20073-0006

vigorous career as a "war reporter in Europe and Central Asia," and who remains almost unknown in his native country. There's a hint of Stephen Crane in his precocious mastery of newsman's rhetoric, and something of the radical John Reed (author of *Ten Days That Shook the World*) in his sturdy embrace of challenge and danger wherever these beckoned.

MacGahan wrote at a time when "foreign correspondents and their newspapers exerted an unparalleled power over public thought." The most dramatic proof of this adorns his tomb in New Lexington, Ohio. The inscription reads, somewhat grandiosely:

MACGAHAN
LIBERATOR OF BULGARIA

This encomium results from MacGahan's assignment—in 1876, for the London *Daily News*—to report on the Bulgarian uprising against that country's Turkish oppressors. He discovered that previous accounts of the Turks' savagery toward civilians, generally believed to be exaggerated, had instead been understated. He excoriated British Prime Minister Disraeli's do-nothing policy (presumably because of Turkey's strategic importance to Britain). His battlefield dispatches, which created an international sensation, "transmuted from angry disclosure to Hyde Park peroration to sad prognostication to Russophilic warmongering." Indeed, MacGahan is credited—probably correctly—with helping to start the Russo-Turkish War of 1877.

Having sailed for Europe in 1868 (he'd planned to "study either languages or the law"), MacGahan kept finding himself in picturesque and volatile places (Brussels and Germany during the Franco-Prussian War, Paris at the time of the Commune). Early in 1871, he began writing of his associations and experiences for the newly prominent New York *Herald*. He covered the Carlist War in Spain and celebrated the exploits of the "engaging young Bourbon prince," Don Carlos. He had been assigned to "observe" Czar Alexander II and entourage during their 1871 Yalta vacation—and there met the woman (Varvara Elaguine) who became his wife.

Ever on the move, MacGahan observed firsthand the Russian Army's invasion of the walled city of Khiva in Turkestan (Walker calls this "one of the greatest adventures in the history of foreign correspondence"). He kept a vividly revealing daily diary during his participation in an 1875 voyage to the Arctic in search of logs and records of Sir John Franklin's lost expedition.

In the end, MacGahan paid dearly for his strenuous globe-hopping; the "long campaign in Bulgaria had devastated his health and energy" and he died of typhus three days before his 34th birthday.

Januarius MacGahan was a "vehemently partisan" journalist whose copy was more often argumentative and impassioned than objective. Still, the generous quotations from his writings given in the biography hold up wonderfully well. His brutal accounts of Turkish atrocities committed against the Bulgarian populace, and his memorable recounting of the Russo-Turkish War's climactic siege of Plevna, are models of descriptive clarity and narrative power.

In a different way, his letters to his beloved Barbara (her name anglicized

from Varvara), from whom he was often necessarily separated, are equally impressive. They constitute a charming, if fragmentary and painful, love story.

The telling of this irresistible tale gains double impact from Dale Walker's own considerable writing skills. He challenges himself to compete, not only with MacGahan's muscular style, but with the lucid prose of Barbara MacGahan (whose memoirs and letters are extensively quoted), herself a talented writer and translator. (For a time after her husband's death, she was the New York *Herald*'s St. Petersburg correspondent.)

Walker matches them both. His summaries of MacGahan's foreign ventures are masterly condensations. He contributes economical and precise biographical sketches of such personages in MacGahan's drama as the New York *Herald*'s Hearst-like editor, James Gordon Bennett jr.; the great Scottish correspondent Archibald Forbes (MacGahan's friend and contemporary); and the Russian general Michael Skobelev, a scholar-adventurer who became a devoted friend. Throughout, Walker frankly points out MacGahan's more-than-occasional sententiousness and shadings of truth, without ever compromising his movingly created impression of the great journalist's essential high intelligence and integrity.

Dale Walker has done Januarius MacGahan all the honor that has long been due him. It's a further bonus that his book is handsomely designed, and lavishly illustrated with period photographs, maps and drawings. I cannot imagine a better one on its subject.

Bruce Allen
Maine critic

Tocqueville
André Jardin
Translated by Lydia Davis
with Robert Hemenway
Farrar, Straus & Giroux, $30

Alexis de Tocqueville's *Democracy in America* won immediate popular and critical acclaim when it first appeared in 1835. Quickly translated into English and German, it catapulted its author into the public eye as an astute social critic. The book insured Tocqueville's visibility in French political life and his enduring fame even now, more than 150 years later.

André Jardin, who serves as general editor of Tocqueville's collected works in France, has written a thorough and authoritative account of Tocqueville's life and times, and if it lacks the passion of Tocqueville's own writing, still it captures the intensity of the worlds in which he lived.

There were two distinct worlds: the decaying aristocracy of early 19th-century France; the impetuous, youthful democracy of the American republic. Tocqueville, who saw democracy as the inevitable political wave of the future, sought to translate that culture for the edification of his sometimes bewildered compatriots.

Tocqueville seems an unlikely candidate to serve as prophet of liberty, equality and fraternity. He was born into a staunchly royalist family; his parents came close to execution during the Reign of Terror. Yet he did not share their ardent attachment to the Bourbons (but admitted to a "vestige of hereditary affection"), and his trip abroad, taken with his friend Gustave de Beau-

JACK & JOAN DIMMOCK/WAGONEERS

"We pioneered the wagon ride."

"Seeing as I don't ride, my husband Jack would take me and the kids on trail by wagon."

"Yeah, I'd hitch up the horses and we'd head up to Cypress Hills and camp under more stars than you ever thought the sky could hold. We'd eat pancakes with choke cherry syrup, Indian fried bread, bannock – just like the pioneers used to do."

"Till one day I got to thinking, 'Why, there's probably a whole lot of folks who'd love to see these parts this exact same way'."

"Once again, she was right."

From historic forts to highland resorts... call Tourism Saskatchewan: 1-800-667-7191, Operator #7.

Canada

The World Next Door

BREATHE SPRING IN SAPPORO.

CALL JAPAN. 95¢ A MINUTE.

To find out more about calling overseas, call **1 800 874-4000 Ext. 112.** Go ahead.
Reach out and touch someone.®

JAPAN	Economy 3am–2pm	Discount 8pm–3am	Standard 2pm–8pm
	$ .95	**$1.20**	**$1.58**

AVERAGE COST PER MINUTE FOR A 10-MINUTE CALL*

*Average cost per minute varies depending on the length of the call. First minute costs more, additional minutes cost less. All prices are for calls dialed direct from anywhere in the continental U.S. during the hours listed. Add 3% federal excise tax and applicable state surcharges. © 1988 AT&T

AT&T
The right choice.

mont in 1831, was intended as a respite while French politics settled down from the turmoil that overthrew Charles X.

"Suppose I go over to America now, still remaining a magistrate and retaining my seniority rights. Fifteen months pass. . . . And it will be possible to return with clear, decisive opinions, altogether uncommitted to anyone."

The trip was publicized as an examination of the American penal system, but from the first, the two young men (both in their mid-20s) planned a book of larger scope and interest. "Wouldn't it be good," Beaumont wrote home from shipboard, "to have a book that gives an accurate notion of the American people, that paints a broad portrait of their history, boldly outlines their character, analyzes their social state, and corrects the many mistaken opinions on this subject?"

Jardin is helpful in tracing Tocqueville's journey through America, and in locating the sources of his impressions about the culture he found so buoyant and intriguing. He spent, for example, little time in the South, where social stratification and landed gentry did not support some of his conclusions about equality. The Northern cities and New England villages served his purposes much better.

The audience for *Democracy in America* was, of course, Tocqueville's own compatriots. Teetering between monarchy and republic, France, he believed, needed to understand the consequences of the democratic life and its implications for personal behavior. Tocqueville himself was intensely interested in freedom, and fascinated by the possibilities of liberty and democracy. But he was not blind to the perils of a government by and for the people. In America, he saw, freedom led to individualism, isolationism and potential tyranny of the masses. He saw that in America, where one's private life was "so active and agitated, so full of desires and labor," people had little time to be involved in politics. Relinquishing this responsibility, he thought, might well lead to a new despotism.

Tocqueville spent his entire life in political service, one way or another, and it is this public life that Jardin explores here. One chapter alone is devoted to the private man, and this is made up largely of long quotations from other sources. Nevertheless, a personality emerges: that of a small, slight, wry

man, intense and anxious, irritable and moody, often insecure and overly sensitive to criticism. He had the reputation of brilliance, but he was a difficult man and not universally liked.

By the time he died in 1859, Tocqueville had seen his country—and the world—transformed. Domestic revolutions, particularly in 1848, had unalterably changed French politics and confirmed Tocqueville's view of the movement toward democratic rule. Like many of his contemporaries, he was both exhilarated by and suspicious of these changes, and his celebration of freedom, as Jardin tells us, was tempered with a nostalgia for the ordered, circumscribed society of his youth. *Tocqueville* gives us a man who straddled the old and the new, who served his contemporaries and his heirs by helping them to understand the complexities of the modern world.

Linda Simon
Teacher of expository writing,
Harvard University

Picture credits

Cover Granger Collection; 17 Charles G. Y. King; 26 Peace River Films; 38 Richard LaHusen/Redwood National Park, Terry Spreiter/Redwood National Park; 42 Otis Brown, Robert Evans et al., University of Miami/NASA; 42-43 Peter Cornillon/University of Rhode Island; 44 Allan Robinson/Harvard University; 45 Jorge Vazquez, Victor Zlotnicki, L.-L. Fu/Jet Propulsion Laboratory; 46-49 Harold Smelcer; 50 Woods Hole Oceanographic Institution Archives, Vicky Cullen/WHOI, WHOI Archives; 51 WHOI Archives; 52 Rod Catanach/WHOI; 54 Walter Pfeiffer Studios; 55 Russ Kinne/Comstock, Inc.; 59 Peter M. Roberts; 60 Pam E. Hickman/Valan Photos; 61 Pam E. Hickman/Valan Photos, Peter M. Roberts; 62, 63 Lynn Rogers, Thomas Beveridge (music); 64 Peter M. Roberts, Charlie Ott/Photo Researchers, Peter M. Roberts; 65 Lynn Rogers, Pam E. Hickman/Valan Photos; 66 George Shelley; 67 Gregory K. Scott/Photo Researchers; 73 Goethe Museum, Frankfurt/Archives Snark; 74, 75 Whitney Museum of American Art; 76 Bettmann Archive; 78 National Gallery, Oslo/Art Resource; 80 Drawing by Whitney Darrow, Jr., © 1973 The New Yorker Magazine Inc.; 83 Interlinden Museum, Colmar/Giraudon/Art Resource; 84 Arthur Murray International, Inc.; 85-87 Lauren Piperno; 89 Courtesy of Roseland, Bettmann Archive, UPI/Bettmann Newsphotos; 90-92 Lauren Piperno; 94 Henry Groskinsky; 96 Lauren Piperno; 106-17 Peter Menzel; 122-27 Arnold Roth; 130-39 Bryan and Cherry Alexander; 142 Ara Güler; 143 M. Ali Dogenci/*Aphrodisias: City of Venus Aphrodite* by Kenan T. Erim, Facts on File Publications, New York; 144-55 Ara Güler; 159 Lilly Library, Indiana University, Bloomington; 160 Rhodes College, Memphis; 163-64 Culver Pictures; 166 Rhodes College; 168 AP/Wide World Photos; 170 UPI/Bettmann Newsphotos; 172 AP/Wide World Photos; 174-77 Culver Pictures; 178 Lilly Library; 193 Allen Jones/Women's Committee, Smithsonian Associates; 196 Donaldson, Lufkin and Jenrette/National Portrait Gallery, Yale University Art Gallery/NPG, New Orleans Museum of Art/NPG, National Portrait Gallery, Private collection/NPG; 200 Bobbi Tull

TOAST
OXFORDSHIRE.

CALL ENGLAND.
64¢ A MINUTE.
To find out more about calling overseas, call **1 800 874-4000 Ext. 112.** Go ahead.
Reach out and touch someone.®

	Economy	Discount	Standard
	6pm–7am	1pm–6pm	7am–1pm
UNITED KINGDOM	$ .64	$ .80	$1.06

AVERAGE COST PER MINUTE FOR A 10-MINUTE CALL*

*Average cost per minute varies depending on the length of the call. First minute costs more, additional minutes cost less. All prices are for calls dialed direct from anywhere in the continental U.S. during the hours listed. Add 3% federal excise tax and applicable state surcharges. © 1988 AT&T

AT&T
The right choice.

Roxanne's Sheath Swimsuit

Roxanne's flattering sheath emphasizes simple lines. With adjustable straps and scooped back. Molded bra, tummy control panel. Made in USA. Nylon/spandex knit. Hand wash. In black, royal or bright-jade. 32, 34, 36, 38, 40; B, C or D cup.

$47.95

Add $2.50 for shipping.

Send for free 116-page catalog.

Order by mail or phone 912-924-9371

THE TOG SHOP

715 Lester Square, Americus, GA 31710

Additional reading

Horizons (p. 14)

Ivory: Scourge of Africa by Ernest D. Moore, Harper & Bros., 1931

"When the music in our parlors brought death to darkest Africa" by Richard Conniff, *Audubon*, July 1987

Elephant Memories by Cynthia Moss, Morrow, 1988

Gulf Stream (p. 42)

Oceanography: A View of the Earth by Meredith Grant Ross, Prentice-Hall, 1977

The Edge of an Unfamiliar World: A History of Oceanography by Susan Schlee, Dutton, 1973

The Sargasso Sea by John and Mildred Teal, Atlantic–Little, Brown, 1975

Loons (p. 58)

The Common Loon: Spirit of Northern Lakes by Judith W. McIntyre, University of Minnesota Press, 1988

Voices of the Loon (tape cassette, compact disc and record), North American Loon Fund, RR 4, Box 240C, Meredith, New Hampshire 03253

Loon Magic by Tom Klein, Northword Press (Ashland, Wisconsin), 1989

Nightmares (p. 72)

The Nightmare: The Psychology and Biology of Terrifying Dreams by Ernest Hartmann, Basic Books, 1984

Nightmare by Sandra Shulman, Macmillan, 1979

Ballroom dancing (p. 84)

Jazz Dance: The Story of American Vernacular Dance by Marshall and Jean Stearns, Schirmer Books, 1979

Let's Dance by Peter Buckman, Paddington Press (New York), 1978

MEL FISHER'S ATOCHA EIGHT REAL SPECIAL!

ONLY $495.00 GRADE 1

Grade 2 - $395 LIMITED TIME OFFER

Other coins available mounted in jewelry and unmounted

TREASURE COINS, INC.

861 Sixth Avenue, #408 • San Diego, CA 92101

(619) 696-0444 — 24 hours 1-800-777-1417

VISA • M/C • AM. EXP. Since 1975

Full Satisfaction Guaranteed

$25.00 ea. + $2 shipping
Cat Rings
Satisfaction Guaranteed
Sterling Silver Originals from the Jewelry Studios of Honeycomb Designs
A
B
C
Order From (please state ring size):
Honeycomb Designs - Dept. SM - 1014 E. Francis St., - Corona, CA 91719

Silver Broccoli Pin

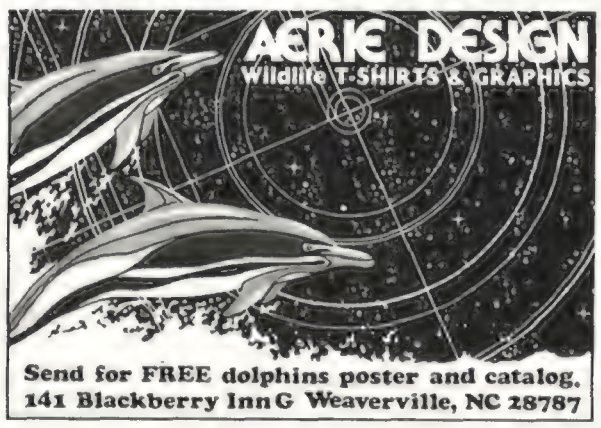
Newport silversmith James Breakell cooks up a deliciously detailed stalk to pin on lapel or apron. Hand cast in sterling $30; in 14K gold $360. Add $3.50 shipping. VISA/MC/AMEX 401-849-3522. Catalog upon request.

1½" Tall

J.H. Breakell & Co.

69 Mill Street, Dept. SMBR

Newport, Rhode Island 02840



Send for FREE dolphins poster and catalog. 141 Blackberry Inn G Weaverville, NC 28787

LUXURIOUS GREEK ISLES CRUISE

8 Greek Isles - Private Yacht

$2,995 / per person includes airfare NY to NY

WHITEWATER RAFTING

Grand Canyon, Idaho Wilderness, California

Free brochure. **(800) 453-1482**

Want to brush up on a foreign language?

With AUDIO-FORUM's intermediate and advanced materials, it's easy to maintain and sharpen your foreign language skills. We offer foreign-language mystery dramas, music, games, dialogues recorded in Paris and more. Call 1-800-243-1234 for FREE 32-p. catalog, or write: **AUDIO-FORUM®**

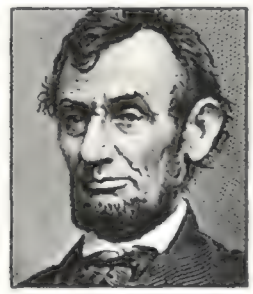
Room C334, Guilford, CT 06437

OWN A PIECE OF HISTORY

We deal in original letters and documents written by famous people. Americans, World Leaders, Scientists, Authors, Artists, Composers and many more.

Call toll-free or send $2 for our catalogue today.

Please include phone number and individuals of interest



A. Lincoln

American Historical Guild

130 Circle Drive, Suite 200

Roslyn Heights, N.Y. 11577

(516) 621-3051 • 800-544-1947

WORLD'S LARGEST INVENTORY!
Over a million pieces!
Discontinued China, Crystal, and Flatware.
VISA OR MASTERCARD ACCEPTED
WE BUY AND SELL — CALL (919) 668-2064
302 Gallimore Dairy Road
Greensboro, NC 27409-9723 • Dept. SM3
REPLACEMENTS, LTD.

Swing Dancer: A Swing Dancer's Manual by Craig R. Hutchinson, Potomac Swing Dance Club, 1520 Anderson Court, Alexandria, Virginia 22312

Higgs boson (p. 106)

"The Higgs Boson" by Martinus J. G. Veltman, *Scientific American*, November 1986

"Search Quickens for Ultimate Particles" by Malcolm W. Browne, *New York Times*, July 19, 1988

"A production line for particle physics" by Ian Anderson, *New Scientist*, May 19, 1988

Story of the W and Z by Peter Watkins, Cambridge University Press, 1986

Taxes (p. 122)

Life in Egypt Under Roman Rule by Naphtali Lewis, Clarendon Press (Oxford), 1983

Papyrus in Classical Antiquity by Naphtali Lewis, Clarendon Press, 1974

Daily Life in Ancient Egypt by Lionel Casson, American Heritage, 1975

Stoke-on-Trent potteries (p. 130)

Portrait of the Potteries by Bill Morland, Robert Hale (London), 1978

Staffordshire Pots & Potters by G. Woolliscroft Rhead and Frederick Alfred Rhead, EP Publishing (Wakefield, Yorkshire), 1906

Sir Henry Doulton by Edmund Gosse, Hutchinson (London), 1970

Spode: A History of the Family, Factory and Wares, 1733-1833 by Leonard Whiter, Barrie & Jenkins (London), 1970

The Story of Wedgwood by Alison Kelly, Faber & Faber (London), 1975

Aphrodisias (p. 142)

Aphrodisias: City of Venus Aphrodite by Kenan T. Erim, Facts On File (New York), 1986

"Ancient Aphrodisias Lives Through Its Arts" by Kenan T. Erim, *National Geographic*, October 1981

"Aphrodisias: Awakened City of Ancient Art" by Kenan T. Erim, *National Geographic*, June 1972

Richard Halliburton (p. 159)

Halliburton: The Magnificent Myth—A Biography by Jonathan Root, Coward-McCann, 1965

"The Passing of the Last Playboy" by George Weller, *Esquire*, April 1940

"On the Trail of Richard Halliburton '21" by Chip Deffaa, *Princeton Alumni Weekly*, May 13, 1975

Continental's Australia. Everything but déjà vu.

Remember Continental's Grand Destinations℠ to Australia. Guaranteed vacation packages put together by travel experts who know Australia better than anyone else. The perfect vacation. A full range of prices and packages. For reservations or more information, call 1-800-634-5555. Or call your travel agent.

CONTINENTAL

Working to be your choice to the world.

©1989 Continental Airlines, Inc.

TIMBERPEG

Our colorful 125 page Design Portfolio will introduce you to the fine quality, energy, efficiency and ease of creating your new home.

Mail $15 to the nearest office, or telephone VISA® or MasterCard™ orders.

Traditional or contemporary. Large or small. Single or various levels. Select and modify from an existing plan or, with our architects, create an ideal post and beam home for you and your land.

Dept. S7, Box 1500, Claremont, NH 03743 (603) 542-7762
Dept. S7, Box 880, Fletcher, NC 28732 (704) 684-1722
Dept. S7, Box 8988, Fort Collins, CO 80525 (303) 221-3355
Dept. S7, Box 70123, Reno, NV 89570 (702) 826-4447

© T-Peg, Inc., 1988

CRUISE THE MIGHTY MISSISSIPPI

ON THE RIVERBOATS

TWILIGHT

OR

JULIA BELLE SWAIN

2-DAY CRUISES, MAY TO OCTOBER

FARE: $170 PER PERSON

LE CLAIRE, IOWA (at the I-80 Mississippi River Bridge)
TO GALENA, ILLINOIS & RETURN

See the beauty of the Mississippi River from the decks of a real, old-time riverboat. Fare includes all meals, games, entertainment, trip to historic Galena, and overnight lodging at scenic and comfortable *CHESTNUT MOUNTAIN RESORT.* Ask for our free color brochure.

FOR INFORMATION & RESERVATIONS CALL TOLL FREE

In Illinois: (800) 237-1660

Outside Illinois: (800) 331-1467

OR

FILL OUT & MAIL TO:
RIVER CRUISES, P.O. BOX 406, GALENA, IL 61036

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP _____

PHONE _____

MasterCard VISA

89-2

Smithsonian highlights

Planning a Smithsonian visit?

The Associates' Planning Packet is yours for the asking; call or send a postcard to Associates' Reception Center, Smithsonian, Washington, D.C. 20560; (202) 357-2700 or TDD for hearing impaired (202) 357-1729. Begin your visit at the Associates' Reception Desk, now located in the Arts and Industries Building.

Musical Weekend

Highlights of the 17th Musical Weekend, April 28-30, will include the Smithsonian Chamber Orchestra performing Beethoven on authentic period instruments; dinners at the National Portrait Gallery and the Museum of Natural History; luncheon at George Washington's farm; and tea and music at the Chinese Embassy. For further information, write: Musical Weekend, Room 4124 NMAH, Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C. 20560.

Washington Craft Show

The seventh annual Washington Craft Show, sponsored by the Women's Committee of the Smithsonian Associates, will be held April 20-23, in the Departmental Auditorium, 1301 Constitution Avenue N.W., across the street from the National Museum of American History. One hundred artists will exhibit and sell work in a variety of media. There will be an admission charge.

In conjunction with the Craft Show, the James Renwick Alliance will offer a special crafts weekend, with tours and lectures, on April 22 and 23. For details, call (301) 229-0928.

Leaf-patterned handcrafted vase is by Craft Show potter Mary Lou Deal.

Special March exhibits and events

National Portrait Gallery
The First Federal Congress (March 2-July 23) See *Highlights continued* on page 196.

National Museum of Natural History
A Celebration of Flowers: Two Centuries of Curtis Botanical Magazine (through April 30) An overview of botanical illustration.
Flora of Southern Africa (through April 30) Botanical plates by watercolorist Elise Bodley, in the Naturalist Center.
Crossroads of Continents: Cultures of Siberia and Alaska (through April 2) First jointly curated Soviet-North American exhibit ever: traditional cultures seen through 500 artifacts.
"Coyote": A Myth in the Making (through March 21) Retrospective look at works by Henry Fonseca.

Anacostia Museum
Inspiration: 1961-1989 (through March 5) Sixty-two works by 34 members of the District of Columbia Art Association.

National Museum of African Art
Royal Benin Art Creations from court artisans, 15th through 19th centuries.
Permanent Collection More than 100 masterworks from sub-Saharan Africa.

National Museum of American Art
The Art of Paul Manship (through July

Continental's Tahiti. Nothing but variety.

Choose Continental's Grand Destinations℠ to Tahiti. Guaranteed vacation packages put together by travel experts who know Tahiti better than anyone else. The perfect vacation. A full range of packages and prices. For reservations or more information, call 1-800-634-5555. Or call your travel agent.

CONTINENTAL
Working to be your choice to the world.

©1989 Continental Airlines, Inc.

SMITHSONIAN SUBSCRIBER SERVICE INFORMATION

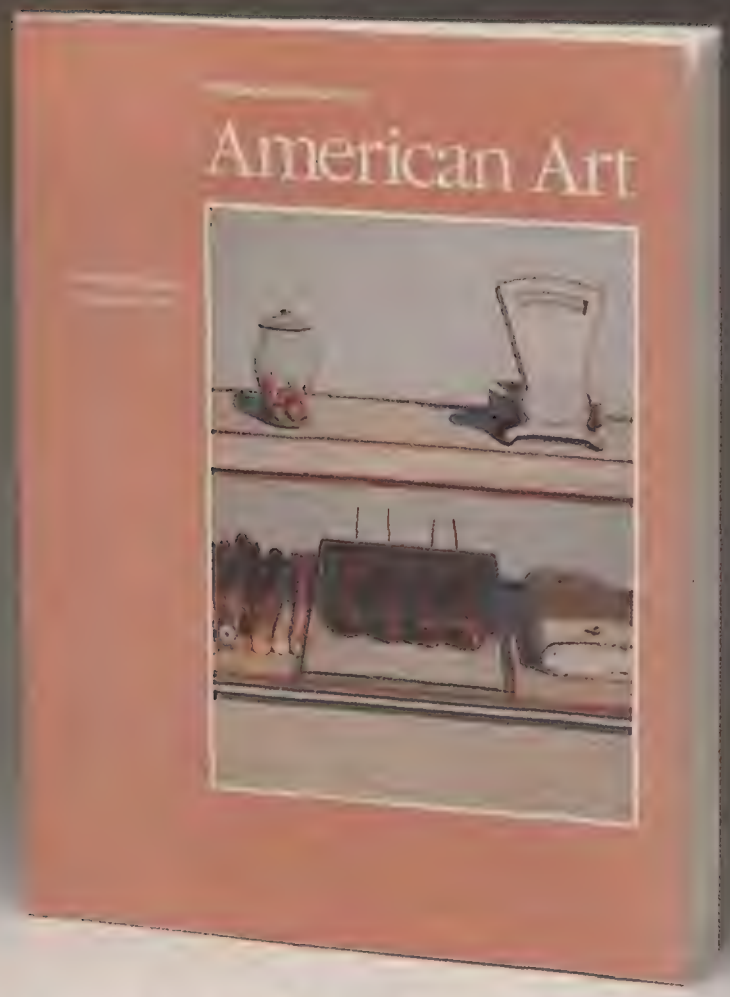
(Whenever possible send your present magazine mailing label)

In order to:

- **Change your address**
- **Inquire about . . .**
  The status of your membership-subscription
  Dues payments
  Gifts
- **Report missing issues or membership cards**
- **Correspond about related matters**

Please write to our computer data center where all these records are maintained and be sure to include either your magazine mailing label or membership number as it appears on your membership card:

SMITHSONIAN
MEMBERSHIP-SUBSCRIPTION DATA CENTER
P.O. BOX 55593
BOULDER, CO 80322-5593
TELEPHONE (303) 449-9609



Discover the unique vision of America's artists

Subscribe to **Smithsonian Studies in American Art** and discover America's visual heritage—and through it a sense of what is unique to the American national experience. The fine arts are the journal's primary focus, but its scope encompasses all aspects of America's artistic legacy, including decorative arts and crafts, architecture and landscape design, film and video, and commercial and graphic design. Articles discuss not only artists and art objects, but also the cultural, historical, and social factors that have shaped American art from colonial to contemporary times. Whether reflecting on the iconography of specific objects or exploring a broad sweep of cultural trends, each essay offers the reader sound scholarship and thought-provoking interpretations.

Smithsonian Studies in American Art is published in association with the National Museum of American Art, Smithsonian Institution.

Special offer for Smithsonian Associates—**Save 20%**

Please enter my one-year subscription (4 issues) to **Smithsonian Studies in American Art,** Volume 3, 1989

☐ at the Smithsonian Associates' rate of $28.00 (Outside US: $38.00)
☐ at the regular rate of $35.00 (Outside US: $45.00)
☐ Enclosed is my check payable to Oxford University Press.
☐ Please charge to my ☐ MasterCard ☐ VISA

Acct. No. _____ Exp. Date _____

Signature _____
(Credit card orders not valid without signature)

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

Mail your order to: Journals Department, Oxford University Press, 16-00 Pollitt Drive, Fair Lawn, NJ 07410.

23) Sculptures, medals and works on paper by an eclectic American master.

Arthur M. Sackler Gallery
A Jeweler's Eye: Arts of the Islamic Book from the Vever Collection (through April 23) Some 150 paintings and manuscripts from the Parisian jeweler's magnificent trove.
Japanese Art: Recent Acquisitions (through September) A ceremonial palanquin and screens.

Hirshhorn Museum & Sculpture Garden
Thomas Eakins Photographs (March 21-June 26) Motion studies, portraits, Arcadian scenes in honor of the 150th anniversary of photography.
Recent Acquisitions, 1986-1989 (March 15-May 14) A selection of works by a wide range of contemporary artists including Jasper Johns and Milton Avery.
Directions: Mel Chin (through April 23) Sculptures, mixed-media installation.

National Museum of American History
American Women of the Etching Revival (March 15-May 31) Centennial exhibition featuring more than 70 works.
The American Presidency, 1789-1989 (through June) More than 400 objects and photographs.

National Air and Space Museum
Focus on Flight (through April) Forty photographs from the NASM contest.
Escape from Laos (March 23; 7:30 P.M.) Eugene Deatrick and Dieter Dengler on a daring rescue from a Cambodian prison camp during the Vietnam War.

Cooper-Hewitt Museum (New York)
L'Art de Vivre: Decorative Arts and Design in France, 1789-1989 (March 30-July 16) More than 400 objects created by French artisans, displayed in celebration of the bicentennial of the French Revolution.

Exhibition catalogs

Catalogs available currently include:
Flowers from the Royal Gardens of Kew (paper, $15.95)
The Art of Paul Manship (paper, $24.95; cloth, $50)
The First Federal Congress, 1789-1791 (paper, $24.95)

To order, send check or money order to Museum Shops, Box 44083, Washington, D.C. 20026-0083. Include 15 percent of total purchase to cover postage and handling (minimum, $1.75).

Smithsonian on the air

Radio Smithsonian: Features include stories on recent dinosaur finds; a new album of Woody Guthrie and Leadbelly Ledbetter songs; and nylon, the first man-made fiber.
Here at the Smithsonian: Three-minute presentations take you behind the scenes.

To find out what stations in your area carry these radio and TV programs, write: Office of Telecommunications, MAH Room BB40, Washington, D.C. 20560.

Lecture and Seminar Program

For further information on offerings around the country, write to the Lecture and Seminar Program, 1100 Jefferson Drive S.W., Room 3045, Washington, D.C. 20560; or call (202) 357-1350.

Resident Associate Program

To become a Resident Associate, or for fee and ticket information, call 357-3030.
Big Jazz, Little Jazz (March 12; 7:30 P.M.) Doug Richards leads his Great American Music Ensemble in a tribute to Count Basie.
Tomorrow's Poets Today (March 5; 7:30 P.M.) Readings from four award-winning young poets.

Smithsonian Institution Traveling Exhibition Service

SITES organizes and circulates exhibitions to cities throughout the United States and abroad. To sponsor a show in your community, write SITES, Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C. 20560. Here are some March exhibits:
Ashland, Kentucky (March 18-April 23) *Portraits in Black: Outstanding Americans of Negro Origin from the Harmon Collection of the National Portrait Gallery*, Paramount Art Center Gallery.
Davenport, Iowa (March 11-May 28) *Victorian Gardens: A Horticultural Extravaganza*, Putnam Museum.
Denver, Colorado (March 18-June 4) *Vietnam Veterans Memorial: A National Experience*, Colorado Historical Society.
Gardner, Massachusetts (March 18-April 16) *Mexico As Seen by Her Children*, Children's Museum.
St. Petersburg, Florida (March 11-April 9) *Black Women: Achievement Against the Odds*, the St. Petersburg History Museum.

CONTINENTAL'S GRAND DESTINATIONS

Continental's England. Hauntingly beautiful.

Select Continental's Grand Destinations℠ to England. Guaranteed vacation packages put together by travel experts who know England better than anyone else. The perfect vacation. A full range of prices and packages. For reservations or information, call 1-800-634-5555. Or call your travel agent.

CONTINENTAL
Working to be your choice to the world.

© 1989 Continental Airlines, Inc.

Free Video From Berlitz

Try the Berlitz Comprehensive Course for 30 days . . . and We'll Give You a Free Language Video.

Berlitz Comprehensive Language Courses give you practical, usable *speaking skills* in the language you need to learn. That's why more than half of the Fortune 500 Companies choose Berlitz as the fastest, most effective way possible to teach languages to their key executives. Each course contains 6 audio cassettes, 6 manuals, a pocket dictionary, and rotary verb finder, packed in a handsome briefcase.
Free Video with your order: The Berlitz Language Video for Travellers, a $40 value! This 90-minute VHS cassette shot on location helps you develop key communication skills while you see the country.
Berlitz Guarantee: If the Berlitz Comprehensive Course doesn't work for you, it won't cost you or your company a cent. Simply return the course within 30 days for a full refund, but keep the free Video.

Available in French, Spanish, German and Italian.

On Credit Card Orders Dial Toll Free
1-800-228-2028
Ext. #502
and ask for Dept.4731
(24 hours a day, 7 days a week)

BERLITZ

Berlitz Publications Inc. Dept.4731
P.O. Box 506, 900 Chester Avenue, Delran, NJ 08075
Send me the following Berlitz Comprehensive Course(s), $145 each plus $7.50 for shipping and insured delivery.
☐ French (76100) ☐ German (76101) ☐ Italian (76102)
☐ Spanish (76103)
☐ With my order, send me my FREE LANGUAGE VIDEO, mine to keep even if I return the course. (VHS ONLY) 21212
Enclosed check☐ money order☐ payable to Berlitz
Or charge my Amex☐ Diners Club☐ VISA☐ MasterCard☐
Card #_____ Exp. Date_____
Name_____
Address_____
City_____ State_____ Zip_____
N.Y. and N.J. residents add sales tax. Company Purchase Orders accepted.

Portraits of Congress past

Late one evening in January 1789, George Washington sat writing to his old friend the Marquis de Lafayette. "I cannot help flattering myself," he reported, "the new Congress on account of various talents will not be inferior to any Assembly in the world."

The fledgling nation's first Congress assembled in New York two months later, saluted by pealing bells and crowds of well-wishers who hailed the 12 Senators and 30 Representatives.

Not all the legislators witnessed that great day. Some, unable to travel ice-clogged rivers or impassable roads, straggled in weeks later. "The First Federal Congress," sponsored by the National Portrait Gallery and the United States 101st Congress, presents the hardy and gifted members of that group—from financiers to Harvard ministers—as well as others who were part of that world.

Portraits, letters and memorabilia convey the personalities and the everyday rough-and-tumble of that first Congress. In these images, we see the pioneers of our political future.

The exhibition continues at the NPG through July 23.

Kathleen M. Burke

Alexander Hamilton, Secretary of the Treasury, shaped early fiscal policy.

Connecticut Representative Jonathan Trumbull, wartime aide to General Washington, sat with his wife and daughter for a portrait.

Robert Morris, a Pennsylvania Senator, was architect of national bank system.

Fisher Ames, Representative from Massachusetts, won fame for eloquence.

Anne Willing Bingham's elegant soirees drew statesmen to her drawing room.

IMPORTED OIL STRENGTHENS OUR TIES TO THE MIDDLE EAST.

Last year, almost 40 percent of all the oil we used came from foreign countries. Much of that from the unstable Middle East. And this dependence on foreign oil is growing.

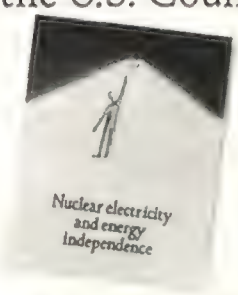
The more we use nuclear energy, instead of imported oil, to generate electricity, the less we have to depend on foreign nations.

The 110 nuclear electric plants in the U.S. have cut our foreign oil dependence by over three billion barrels since the first Arab oil embargo. And they have cut foreign oil payments by over 100 billion dollars.

But 110 nuclear plants will not be enough to meet our growing electricity demand. More plants are needed.

If we are going to keep our energy future in our own hands, we need to rely more on energy sources we can count on, like nuclear energy.

For a free booklet on nuclear energy, write to the U.S. Council for Energy Awareness, P.O. Box 66103, Dept. AY06, Washington, D.C. 20035.



U.S. COUNCIL FOR ENERGY AWARENESS

Nuclear energy means more energy independence.

©1989 USCEA

The Smithsonian Traveler

THE LATEST WORD ON TOURS, EXPEDITIONS AND LEARNING ADVENTURES

A Special Invitation
Enjoy a Washington "Anytime" Weekend
Announcing a new discount available on Amtrak. Make your spring reservations today with VISA or MasterCard.

Domestic Study Tours

Sojourn in Tucson *April 1-8 or 15-22*: Folklore and natural history.

NEW **Renaissance Miami** *April 5-10*: Culture, art and architecture.

Spring Gardens *April 30-May 7*: From Washington, D.C. to Wilmington, Delaware.

NEW **Brooklyn with a Bang** *May 25-28 or September 14-17*: Architecture, art.

Sanibel-Captiva *May 28-June 3*: Flora and fauna on Florida's Gulf Coast.

NEW **Detroit Auto Barons** *June 8-11*: Visit estates of Ford, Fisher and Dodge.

Alaska Landscapes *June 20-July 2 or July 25-August 6*: Denali National Park and more.

Family Sampler *June 30-July 2*: Affordable weekend of Smithsonian fun for all ages.

Grand Canyon *June 30-July 9*: Raft down the magnificent Colorado.

Pueblo Indians *July 9-16*: Based in Santa Fe; concludes with an annual crafts fair.

Yosemite *July 13-22*: Easy, naturalist-led hikes through spectacular scenery.

Salmon River *July 18-26*: A raft trip that combines camping and a lodge visit.

Sojourn in Santa Fe *July 23-30*: Study historic and contemporary Hispanic culture.

Waterton-Glacier *July 24-August 4*: Hike the backcountry of Montana and Canada.

Lewis & Clark *July 29-August 5*: Horseback and camping on Idaho portion of 1805 trail.

Colorado Rockies *August 5-11*: Enjoy outdoor program at the Nature Place.

Railroading the Rockies *August 11-19*: By private car and narrow-gauge steam train.

Alaska Cruise *August 12-22*: Explore the Inside Passage aboard an expedition ship.

Black Hills & Crow Fair *August 16-25*: Includes Yellowstone and the Tetons.

Southwest Indians *August 24-September 3*: Hopi and Navajo from Phoenix to Santa Fe.

Foreign Study Tours

People's Republic of China Ten tours in 1989 for new and repeat travelers.

NEW **Atlantic Passage—Origins of Trade and Settlement in the Americas** *April 10-26*: Cruise from the Caribbean to West Africa.

NEW **Gardens of Northern Italy** *April 12-23*: Private gardens at Lake Maggiore, Verona.

Berlin *April 12-26*: Also features Dresden, Wittenberg, Weimar.

European Countryside Programs *May-September*: Relaxing sojourns in Hungary, England, Austria, France, Italy, Switzerland, West Germany or Wales.

NEW **Botswana-Zimbabwe** *May 9-26*: Includes Victoria Falls and Okavango Delta.

USSR-Golden Ring *May 20-June 3 or September 9-23*: Study ancient Russian culture.

Danube Voyage *May 23-June 9*: Art and history from Romania to West Germany.

Central Asia *May 27-June 8 or September 16-29*: From Leningrad, fly to Samarkand and Bukhara. Ends in Moscow.

Florence Seminar *May 27-June 11*: Classes and excursions based in a villa-hotel.

Greece *May 29-June 12*: History and art from Thessaloníki to Athens.

Odyssey of Flight *June 2-13*: Paris Air Show and 45th anniversary of D-Day.

Highlands of Scotland *June 2-18*: Culture and natural history. Residential program.

NEW **Turkey's Eastern Reaches** *June 7-24*: East from Ankara to the ancient Orient.

NEW **Cotswold Walks** *June 8-20*: A variety of walks through the English countryside.

Poland *June 9-25*: History and culture in Warsaw, Krakow and other cities.

NEW **Gardens of Brittany and Normandy** *June 10-23*: Includes Paris.

British Isles Voyage *June 16-July 3*: Remote hamlets and islands aboard the *Argonaut*.

Cave Art in France and Spain *June 19-July 4*: Basque coastlines, the Pyrenees, Dordogne.

Swiss Countryside Walks *June 21-July 6*: Moderate or challenging day hikes.

NEW **Canada-St. Lawrence** *June 22-July 3*: Montreal, Quebec, Toronto as well as a cruise on the *Canadian Empress*.

Walks in England's Lake District *June 29-July 12*: Natural and cultural history.

Scotland by Train *July 1-14*: Skye, Glasgow, Edinburgh, Inverness, the Highlands.

NEW **England for Families** *July 10-20*: Storybook London and the Cotswolds for families with children, grandchildren (ages 7-14).

Iceland *July 22-August 6*: Circle the island, study natural history, geology.

Baltic Passage *July 28-August 12*: Cruise to Denmark, Sweden, Finland, Leningrad.

NEW **Lena River-USSR** *July 28-August 16*: Exclusive cruise through Siberia.

NEW **Voyage to Sumatra and Java** *August 1-17*: Visit Singapore, Jakarta, Borobudur.

Voyage to Greenland and Hudson Bay *August 19-September 4*: Natural history, Inuit culture.

Smithsonian Seminars

Join fellow Associates who share your special interests at in-depth seminars with Smithsonian curators and guest experts.

Mohonk Mountain House
New Paltz, New York, *April 2-7*
Enjoy a fascinating look at Victorian art and architecture, and visit a sumptuous Hudson River valley home, or study the creation myths of the ancients—from Mesopotamia to Maya Mexico—at this unique, lakeside 19th-century resort.

Washington, D.C. *April 19-21*
Study Persian and Islamic art and see the Sackler Gallery's special exhibition "Persian Art and Culture in the Fifteenth Century." Or, learn about American coins and paper money as you study with curators from the Smithsonian's National Numismatic Collection and guest experts.

Write to Smithsonian National Associate Program, Washington, DC 20560 or call (202) 357-4700 for tour brochures, (202) 357-1350

Yellowstone National Park
Coming this summer
Explore the grandeur of America's first national park with Smithsonian scientists. Discover Yellowstone's beauty and learn about the area's cultural history and folklore.

Research Expeditions

Contribute your time, talent and financial resources to Smithsonian research. Work with curators at Washington, D.C. museums and archives, or at field sites around the country and the world.

Competition in the Forest
Front Royal, Virginia
March 11-25 and June 3-17
Track, observe and record the behavior of mammal and bird populations at the Smithsonian's Conservation and Research Center in the Blue Ridge Mountains of Virginia.

Dynamics of an Active Volcano
Costa Rica, *April 1-13*
Monitor the frequency, intensity and duration of Arenal Volcano's eruptive activity. Study volcanism's effects on vegetation.

Documenting Our Veterans Memorials
Washington, D.C. *May 24-June 7*
Join with Smithsonian photographers to record Memorial Day ceremonies at the Vietnam Veterans Memorial and other military monuments.

American Sculpture Inventory
Washington, D.C. *June 4-16*
Help establish the first nationwide survey of American sculpture as you conduct on-site inspections of traditional and contemporary works in the Washington, D.C. area.

British Enterprises in the New World
London, *June 18-30*
Conduct research on Caribbean colonization in London's libraries and museums for a new Smithsonian exhibition.

Creating Aerospace Curricula
Washington, D.C. *July 9-21*
Using galleries at the Air and Space Museum for inspiration, teachers (K-12) help education staff develop innovative pre- and post-visit aerospace activities for the hundreds of school groups who visit annually.

Air and Space Archival Treasures
Washington, D.C. *July 23-August 4*
Help archive historic documents and films at the Air and Space Museum and at the Paul E. Garber Facility.

for seminar and expedition brochures.

If you're as opposed to meetings as we are, drop us a line. We'd like to get to know you.

WE DON'T HAVE MEETING ROOMS in Jack Daniel's Hollow. But there are plenty of nearby places to hold discussions.

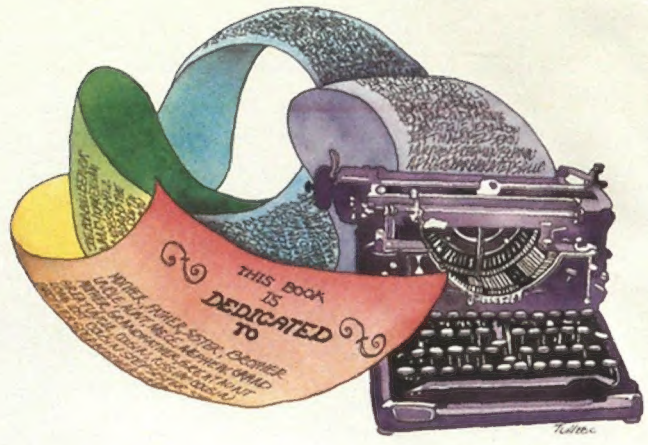
You see, making good whiskey doesn't call for meetings. What you need is ironfree water and choice grain; experienced Tennesseans to distill your whiskey; and vats of hard maple charcoal to mellow its taste. Happily, we don't have to leave our distillery for any of these good things. And with Cashion's Service Station just down the road, we can even hold a meeting now and then.

SMOOTH SIPPIN'
TENNESSEE WHISKEY

Tennessee Whiskey • 40-43% alcohol by volume (80-86 proof) • Distilled and Bottled by Jack Daniel Distillery, Lem Motlow, Proprietor, Route 1, Lynchburg (Pop 361), Tennessee 37352

By Margaret Woolfolk

'To my husband, Donald, without whom . . .'



It's been a few years now since the publication of my first, last and, so far, only book. For some time after that historic event, I fretted that I would be just another one-book author, a scribbling flash in the pan. I soon realized, however, that I would have to pen and publish other volumes—if for no other reason than to carry the appropriate dedications that spouses, family and friends have come to expect from those who toil in literary fields.

It was probably the togaed statesman Aristides—and not a sales rep for an Athenian publishing house—who promoted the custom of dedications. According to my sources, Aristides declared that "temples are to be dedicated to the gods, and books to good men." Easy for him to say. Most of us don't have temples to dedicate, nor do we go in for appeasing the gods in a big way. We do, however, have a large circle of good men (and women) who are anxious to see their names inscribed for all eternity with printer's ink in the front of a book.

Dedicating one's work, of course, is a writer's opportunity to pay a debt, show appreciation for favors rendered or reward the person who put up with the most aggravation throughout the project —usually a spouse. Prolific Irving Stone has dedicated more than a dozen books to his wife, Jean, while Ernest Hemingway was able to dedicate four volumes to his wife—a different one each time. The possible embarrassment of having the dedication outlive one's marriage has caused more than a few writers to be somewhat vague when writing "To my wife, without whom . . ."

Love and gratitude, though, have not always been the writer's inspiration when dedicating a work. With dedicatory custom at its zenith during the 16th and 17th centuries, authors operated on a very basic principle (one not entirely unknown today, either), Greed. Simply put, writers shamelessly sold their honeyed words to the highest bidder for financial support and protection in an ever-shifting political climate. Notorious for his bad taste in dedicatory excess, John Dryden—for a price—indiscriminately heaped flattery upon men and women who were not only unworthy but whose bad character was widely known. Using another, but equally tacky, approach, Sir Balthasar Gerbier dedicated a small work in 1663 to 41 different people, from the Queen Mother on down to the "courteous reader."

Not everyone, of course, could humble himself in such an obvious fashion. A bold few turned away from modesty and convention to honor those most responsible for their work: themselves! English dramatist John Marston dedicated his *Scourge of Villainy* "To his most esteemed and beloved Selfe. . . ." George Wither dedicated a book in 1622 with the words "To himselfe G.W. wisheth all happinesse." The poet then went on to give seven reasons why he should dedicate the book to himself in preference to a patron. You just know that those two dedications are among the sincerest ever written.

Not surprisingly, it was during this period that a cottage industry of con men traveled the English countryside selling fraudulent dedications. Catering to the vanities of the nobility, these entrepreneurs went moat to moat with samples of spurious books into which they slipped a new dedication at each stop. Once paid, of course, the tricksters moved on to the next district, drawbridge and victim.

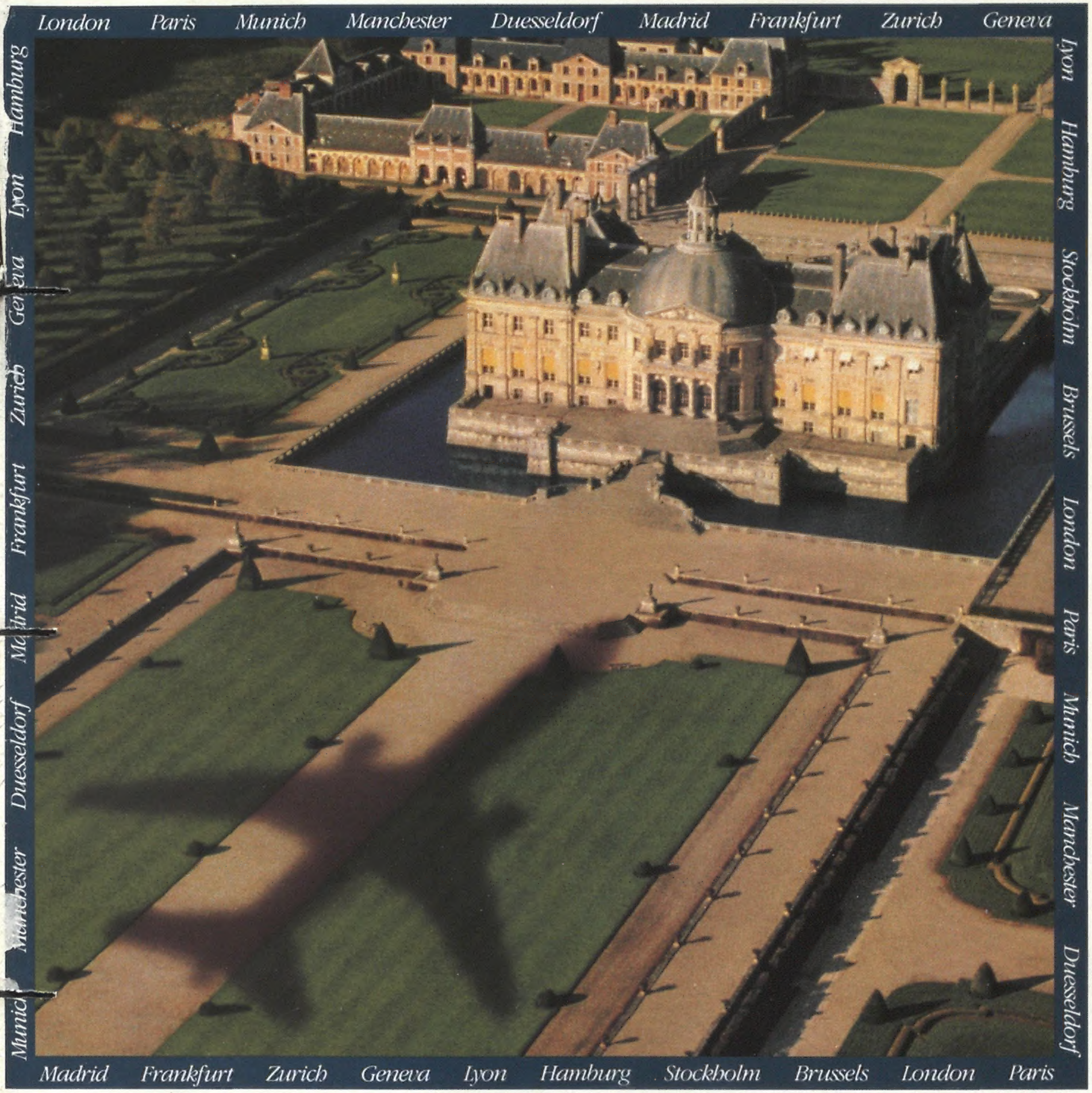
One of the all-time great writers of dedications was the acerbic 18th-century philosopher and wordsmith Dr. Samuel Johnson, who once boasted that he had dedicated "to the Royal Family 'all round.'" So considerable, in fact, was Johnson's reputation for penning good dedications that he frequently picked up extra income by writing them for others to use in their books. When his own patron, Lord Chesterfield, came through with a disappointingly small offer of support for Johnson's famous dictionary, he scathingly responded by asking: "Is not a patron, my lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and when he has reached ground, encumbers him with help?"

Now that temples, miffed gods and rich patrons are no longer a consideration, writers are free to write dedications that are as whimsical, original, lyrical or humorous as the books themselves. Written last and read first, dedications have been made to pets, editors, causes, food and even the "companion of my idle hours . . . my pipe." In 1851, Herman Melville, proclaiming admiration for the genius of his fellow scrivener, dedicated *Moby Dick* to Nathaniel Hawthorne; Hawthorne never returned the compliment, however. Art Buchwald once dedicated a book to his "expense account without whose generosity, understanding and padding," etc. Robert Louis Stevenson, Louisa May Alcott, Ogden Nash and William Makepeace Thackeray each gave their physicians a literary tip of the hat with warmly expressed dedications. P. G. Wodehouse, using parental license, dedicated *The Heart of a Goof* to his daughter, "without whose never-failing sympathy and encouragement this book would have been finished in half the time."

All of this, of course, has inspired me to spend a great deal of time thinking about the dedication of my next book. While it's not as poetic or fully developed as I'd like, it has possibilities:

"To my husband, Donald, without whom . . ."

EUROPE. FROM AN AMERICAN POINT OF VIEW.


London Paris Munich Manchester Duesseldorf Madrid Frankfurt Zurich Geneva
Lyon Hamburg Stockholm Brussels London Paris Munich Manchester Duesseldorf
Madrid Frankfurt Zurich Geneva Lyon Hamburg Stockholm Brussels London Paris
Munich Manchester Duesseldorf Madrid Frankfurt Zurich Geneva Lyon Hamburg

No one can show you Europe quite like American can. And this year, American can take you to more of it than ever. With service to thirteen wonderful European cities. Including new service to Lyon, Hamburg, Stockholm, and Brussels.* Plus, we offer affordable Fly AAway Vacations[SM] packages to all of them. As well as the opportunity to earn AAdvantage® miles. It's all designed to show you a Europe that's easy to get to and easy to get around.

It's Europe from a point of view that's distinctly American.

AmericanAirlines
Something special to Europe.

AAdvantage® is a registered service mark of American Airlines, Inc. American Airlines reserves the right to change AAdvantage program rules, regulations, travel awards and special offers without notice, and to end the AAdvantage program with six months notice. *Service begins May 1989. Subject to government approval.

WHEN EVERY NANOSECOND COUNTS.

The 1989 Toyota Camry V6 achieves impressive acceleration without apparent regard for the laws of physics. Its hyper-powerful four-cam, 24-valve, 153-hp, V6 engine is a formula guaranteed to be your equation for sporty driving. And despite Camry's responsive stance, it'll amaze you with its luxury-car room and comfort. Toyota Camry V6. It only takes a nanosecond to fall in love.

A **36-month/36,000-mile** basic new vehicle limited warranty with no deductible and no transfer fee applies to all components other than normal wear and maintenance items.

Call 1-800-GO-TOYOTA for more information and the location of your nearest dealer. Get More From Life... Buckle Up!

TOYOTA QUALITY

WHO COULD ASK FOR ANYTHING MORE!

© 1988 Toyota Motor Sales, U.S.A., Inc.